TABLE OF CONTENTS

BOOK REVIEWS

NANSEMOND COUNTY JUSTICES, 1795 AND 1800

NANSEMOND COUNTY MILITIA OFFICERS, 1783-1789

LIST OF PRINCE GEORGE COUNTY MILITIA OFFICERS, 1701/2

UNRECORDED ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY MARRIAGE BONDS, 1776-79

REGISTER OF JACOB PERSON (1733-1781), ISLE OF WIGHT CO.

WILL OF ANDREW MEADE OF NANSEMOND COUNTY, 1744

SURRY COUNTY ISOLVENTS AND REMOVALS, 1792-1802

SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY EJECTMENT SUIT, 1752

THE THWEATT FAMILY

JEREMIAH CLEMENTS

LUNENBURG COUNTY DEED BOOK I

GREEN ETC. VS. COLEMAN ETC., MECKLENBURG CO. JUDGMENTS, 1836

QUERIES

Lyndon H. Hart, J. Christian Kolbe, Editors
Graphics by Bobby Sheppard
Copyright 1983
Address all correspondence to P.O. Box 118, Richmond, VA 23201
BOOK REVIEWS

The Genealogy and History of the Stewart Family of Halifax County, Virginia, Caswell and Person Counties, North Carolina, and Trigg County, Kentucky by Martha Jane Stone. This is a continuation of the genealogy of James Stewart of Halifax Co. It covers the geographical area of much of the upper South and is illustrated and contains abstracts of county court records. The Stewart family and its branches are brought up to the present day. There is a full name index to both this and the preceding volume. 300 pages, perfect bound, $34.95 postpaid. Also available as a 439 page book containing both volumes 1 and 2 for $44.95 in perfect binding or $59.95 in hard cover. To order: Martha Jane Stone, 810 Cramer Ave., Lexington, KY 40502.

Virginia Northern Neck Land Grants, Vol. II, 1742-1775, by Gertrude E. Gray. This is an abstract of the land patents for the northern and northwestern part of Virginia. Much of this area was frontier and these patents can give a great deal of information on the early settlers. Names of patentees, dates, acreage, location, and brief geographical information are included in these abstracts. In a number of cases, there is much additional genealogical information included, especially in cases of escheat or inheritance. A very useful research tool for genealogists interested in this part of the state. Full name index, hard-bound, 282 pages, $25.00 (+$2.50 postage & handling, MD residents add 5% sales tax, Michigan residents add 4% sales tax) To order: Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1001 N. Calvert St., Baltimore, MD 21202-3897.

Bute County, North Carolina, Minute of the Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions 1767-1779 by Brent H. Holcomb (Price $35.00 plus $1.75 mailing; order from Brent H. Holcomb, Box 21766, Columbia, SC).

This 377 page hard-cover volume contains transcriptions of the court minutes of Bute County (now Warren, Franklin, and Vance counties). The Bute County area received heavy migration from Southside Virginia. Because minute books contain genealogical material often found nowhere else, Mr. Holcomb's well transcribed and indexed book is an excellent aid for those doing southern genealogy.
NANSEMOND COUNTY JUSTICES, 1795 AND 1800

by L.H. Hart

The following is an abstract of the list of Justices of Nansemond County found in the Executive Papers, Civil Appointments. Because of the lack of information about Nansemond County, these lists which sometimes indicate death or removal are considered worthy of publication.

At a court held for Nansemond County, September 14, 1795.


Jacob Daughtry, Edward Allen, Francis Jones, Joseph Godwin, James McClenny, Stephen Wright, Jesse Wilkinson, William Sumner, John C. Cohoon, John King, and Edward Brown Gent. are by the court severally recommended to his Excellency Robert Brooke, Esq. Governor of Virginia, as fit persons to be added to the Commission of the peace in this county in the room of Solomon Shepherd, Kinchen Godwin, Willis Streeter, James Murdaugh, and Willis Everitte who are deceased, John Coles and Mills Godwin who have resigned, Lemuel Riddick expatriated, and Daniel Riddick who refuses to qualify.

Magistrates in the Commission:
Josiah Riddick
James Godwin
Nathaniel Buxton
John Riddick
Joseph Holladay
Willis Riddick
Robert M. Riddick
John Driver
Samuel B. Cunningham

James Buxton
John Godwin
John Dorlon
Archibald Richardson
Henry Harrison
Joseph Holland Jr.
James Coles
Daniel Riddick— not qualified

Done Oct. 3, 1795

At a court held for Nansemond County July 14, 1800.


Thomas Benn, James Goodman, Henry Best, Jethro Haslett, Jeremiah Godwin, John Riddick Jr., Fisher Dashieil, Matthias Jones, Andrew Ballard, & Willis Parker Jr. Gent. are by the court severally recommended to his Excellency James Monroe
Esq. Governor of Virginia, as fit persons to be added to the Commission of the peace in this county.

Magistrates in the Commission:
Josiah Riddick Sr.  Edward Allen
John Riddick Sr.    Francis Jones
Willis Riddick       Joseph Godwin
Robert M. Riddick   James McClenny
James Buxton        Stephen Wright
John Godwin         William Sumner
Henry Harrison      John C. Cohoon
Joseph Holland Jr.  Edward Brown

Dead:
James Godwin       James Cole
Joseph Holladay     Jacob Daughtry
John Driver        John King
Samuel B. Cunningham

Removed:
Nathaniel Buxton   Jesse Wilkinson

Disqualified:
John Dorlon        Archibald Richardson

Lemuel Riddick, expatriated
Daniel Riddick, refuses to qualify

Done July 26, 1800.

NANSEMOND COUNTY MILITIA OFFICERS, 1783-1789

BY L.H. HART

The Militia Commission Papers in the Executive Papers were examined and the lists abstracted. They are especially useful when they list deaths or removals.

13 May 1783

Thomas Godwin    County Lieutenant  )resign from age
Benjamin Baker   Lt. Colonel         )and infirmity
Henry Riddick    recommended as County Lieutenant
Josiah Riddick   "          Colonel
Kinchin Godwin   "          Lt. Colonel
Michael King     "          Major

12 May 1785 [at a Board of Field Officers and Senr. Magistrates]

The following were recommended as officers for their companies:

Company No.2: Elisha Darden, Captain, John [Carr], Lieutenant, Henry Gardner, Ensign.
Company No.3: Riddick Hunter, Captain, Josiah Granbery, Lieutenant, Elisha Godwin, Ensign.
Company No.5: Daniel Riddick, Captain, Joshua Spivy, Lieutenant, James Riddick, Ensign.
Company No.6: Samuel B. Cunningham, Captain, John Cross, Lieutenant, Timothy Cross, Ensign.
Company No.7: Archibald Richardson, Captain, Joseph Holland, Lieutenant, John King, Ensign.
Company No.8: James Murdaugh, Captain, Theophilus Pugh, Lieutenant, James King, Ensign.
Company No.9: William Riddick, Captain, John Driver, Lieutenant, John Miles, Ensign.
Company No.10: Mills Wilkinson, Captain, Thomas Benn, Lieutenant, Archibald White, Ensign.
Company No.11: Demsey Sumner, Captain, Michael Howell, Lieutenant, Jacob Daughtre, Ensign.
Company No.12, Light Infantry: John Godwin, Captain, Henry Best, Lieutenant, John Best, Ensign.

15 November 1785 [at a Board of Field Officers & Senr. Magistrates, Present: Kinchen Godwin L.C.Cr., Thomas Godwin, Michael King, Josiah Riddick, Justices]

Hardy Parker appointed Ensign in Capt. Demsey Sumner's Co. in room of Jacob Daughtre who hath resigned.
James Riddick appointed Lieutenant and Samuel Riddick Ensign in Capt. Daniel Riddick's Co.
John Miles appointed Lieutenant & Moses Riddick, Jr. Ensign in Capt. William Riddick's Co.
Nathaniel Norfleet appointed Ensign in Capt. William Eley's Co. in room of William Sumner who has resigned. 
Joseph Mills Godwin appointed Ensign in Capt. William Wilkinson's Co. in room of Willis Riddick who has resigned.

12 June 1786

Kinchen Godwin Co. Lieutenant
Michael King Colonel
Robert Moore Riddick Lt. Colonel
William Eley Major
James McClenny Captain in room of William Eley
Joseph Holland Captain " Henry Holland who hath removed
Thomas Adams Lieutenant
James Holland son of James Ensign
Thomas Benn Captain in room of James Buxton
William Jordan Lieutenant
Archibald White Ensign
Willis Riddick Captain
Jeremiah Godwin, Jr. Lieutenant
John Cohoon Ensign
Daniel Riddick Captain in room of Robert M. Riddick
James Riddick Lieutenant
Samuel Riddick Ensign
Elisha Darden Captain in Co. about Southquay
James Sanders Lieutenant
Edward Howell son of Edward Ensign

22 Jan. 1787

I have collected the names of the Militia Officers in this county not appointed under the Militia law of Oct. 1784, who had qualified under the Commissions before Jan. 1, 1785, and were living and acting at that time. William Eley, D.C.C.

Henry Riddick County Lieutenant Since dead.
Josiah Riddick Colonel Since resigned.
Kinchen Godwin Lt. Colonel.
Michael King Major.

Robert Moore Riddick Captain.
Daniel Riddick 1st Lieutenant.
Joshua Spivy 2nd Lieutenant. Since dead.
John King Ensign.

William Eley Captain.
Thomas Willis 1st Lieutenant.
James McClenny 2nd Lieutenant.
John King Ensign.
Willis Parker  
Hardy Cross  
John Cross  
Abel Cross  
----
William Riddick  
William Medcalf  
John Miles  
David Campbell  
----
William Wilkinson  
Willis Everitt  
Joseph Mills Godwin  
Brewer Holladay  
----
Elisha Darden  
John Carr  
Henry Gardner  
Etheldred Warren  
----
John Hudnal  
Theophilus Pugh  
John Campbell  
James King  
----
Joseph Godwin  
Edmond Godwin  
William Weatherly  
----
Demsey Sumner  
Michael Howell  
John Cobb  
Hardy Parker  
----
Henry Holland  
Joseph Holland  
----
Thomas Benn  
John Powell  
William Jordan  
----
Willis Riddick  
Samuel Godwin  
----
Riddick Hunter  
Elisha Duke  
James Griffin

Captain.  
1st Lieutenant.  
2nd Lieutenant.  
Ensign.  

Captain.  
1st Lieutenant.  
2nd Lieutenant.  
Ensign.  

Since dead.

Captain.  
1st Lieutenant.  
2nd Lieutenant.  
Ensign.  

[The greater part of this company of Militia have been added to co. of Southampton by late Assembly.]

Resigned lately.

Removed to Carolina.

Removed to Carolina.

[Captain of this Co. Resigned.]

Since dead.

[Captain of this Co. Resigned.]
The present Militia Officers now in Commission are:

Kinchen Godwin Co. Lieutenant.
Michael King Colonel.
Robert Moore Riddick Lt. Colonel.
William Eley Major.

Daniel Riddick Captain.
James Riddick Lieutenant.
Samuel Riddick Ensign.

James McClenny Captain.
Thomas Willis Lieutenant Refused to take Commission.
John King Ensign.

Willis Parker Captain.
Hardy Cross Lieutenant.
John Cross Lieutenant.
Abel Cross Ensign.

William Riddick Captain.
William Medcalf Lieutenant.
John Miles Lieutenant.

William Wilkinson Captain.
Willis Everitt Lieutenant.
Joseph Mills Godwin Lieutenant.
Brewer Holladay Ensign.

John Hudnal Captain.
Theophilus Pugh Lieutenant.
John Campbell Lieutenant.
James King Ensign.

Joseph Godwin Captain.
Edmond Godwin Lieutenant.
William Weatherly Ensign.

Michael Howell Lieutenant.
Hardy Parker Ensign.

Joseph Holland Captain.
Thomas Adams Lieutenant.
James Holland Ensign.

Thomas Benn Captain.
William Jordan Lieutenant.
Archibald White Ensign.

Willis Riddick Captain.
Jeremiah Godwin Lieutenant.
John Cohoon Ensign.
Riddick Hunter Captain.
Elisha Duke Lieutenant.
James Griffin Ensign.

---

Elisha Darden Captain of the Co. that lieth about South Quay, hath resigned lately.
James Sanders Lieutenant.
Edward Howell son of Edwd. Ensign.

---

Officers in the Light Co. are:
John Godwin Captain.
Henry Best Lieutenant.
John Best Ensign.

15 April 1788

Edmond Godwin Captain in room of Joseph Godwin resigned.
William Weatherly Lieutenant.
Elisha Godwin Ensign.
Benjamin Blake Baker Captain in room of Elisha Darden who does not live in the county.
Stephen Pierce Ensign.
John Dorlon Captain [Troop
John Cowper, Jr. Lieutenant of
Josiah Murdaugh Cornet Cavalry.]

8 September 1788

Jacob Holland is recommended in room of James Holland deceased.

30 September 1788

Lemuel Riddick Lieutenant of Cavalry in room of John Cowper who has removed.

10 February 1789

Abraham Parker Ensign.
Elisha Godwin Lieutenant in Capt. Edmond Godwin’s Co.
Wright Godwin Ensign.

14 December 1789

Theophilus Pugh, Captain, James King, Lieutenant, William Buxton, Ensign in Co. of Capt. Hudnal resigned.
William Jordan, Captain, Archibald White, Lieutenant, Absalom Miars, Ensign in Co. of Capt. Benn resigned. 
John Best, Captain, Jesse Wilkinson, Lieutenant, William Sumner, Ensign in Light Infantry Company.

LIST OF PRINCE GEORGE COUNTY MILITIA OFFICERS, 1701/2.

BY L.H. HART

The following was abstracted from a memorial from these officials to the King, pledging their support. The document is very faint, but is found with others of a similar nature, dated March 1701/2, in the papers of the Colonial Office. The original is located on Reel 37 of the Colonial Records Project film.

Thomas Simmons
Adam Tapley
Peter Poythres
Anthony Wyatt
Jno. Epes
Fra. Epes
Jno. Limbrey
Joshua Wynne
(illegible)

Micajah Lowe
Jno. Hamlin
Jno. Reekes Jur.
Thomas Harnison
Jno. Poythres
Jno. Poythres
Richd. Hamlin
Jno. Baxter

Edward Hill
Char. Goodrich
Littlebury Epes
Geo. Blighton
Richd. Bradford
John [Taylor]
Peter Jones
Richd. Reekes
James Thweatt

N.B. The names are all signatures, and there were two different officers named John Poythres.

UNRECORDED ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY MARRIAGE BONDS, 1776-1779.

By L.H. Hart

The originals were found in the Judgment Papers of Isle of Wight County and are located at the Circuit Court Clerk's Office, Isle of Wight County. Microfilm copies are to be found at the Virginia State Library and Archives.

Abbreviations used: = — married; sec. — security; witn. — witness; spin. — spinster; IW— Island of Wight; (x)—his mark. Spelling used is that of the signatures.


-- Jan. 1779  Joseph Wail = Sally Bridger, daughter of John
Bridger. John Bridger, sec.

REGISTER OF JACOB PERSON (1733-1781), ISLE OF WIGHT CO.

BY L.H. Hart

Jacob Persons was born the 11 day of January 1733 and departed
this life the 11 day Febry. 1781. Mary Jordan was born the 20
Febry. 1740.
Elizabeth Person was born the 15 day of February 1762. Mary
Person was born the 19 day of Febry. 1764. Joseph Person was
born the 15 day of January 1766.
William Person was born the 10 day of June 1768.
Francis Person was born the 20 day of Novemb. 1770.
Lucy Person born the 3d day of April 1773.
Henry Person was born 10 day of May 1774.
Jesse Person was born 27th day of July 1777.
Martha Person was born 15th May 1779.

Mary Harris the mother of Joseph Person made oath that Joseph
was born the 15th day of January 1766. Isle of Wight Co.
4th day of May 1791. John Sck. Wills.

WILL OF ANDREW MEADE OF NANSEMOND CO., 1744.

BY L.H. HART

This item is transcribed from a copy of the original found
in the Kilby Papers, Acc. 26674, folder 6, at the Virginia State
Library and Archives. It is printed with the permission of the
VSL & A.

In the name of God Amen. I Andrew Meade of the upper Parrish of
Nansemond County do hereby declare my last Will in manner & form
following. Imprimis I give unto my Grandson David Curle all
that Tract or Parcell of Land I Bought of Samuel Williams lying
on Roanoke River with the sum of two Hundred Pounds Current
money to be laid out in Negroes & Stock to be settled on the
said Land for his use within the Term of two years. Item I
give unto my Daughter Priscilla Curle and the rest of her
Children one hundd. Pounds each. lastly I give unto my Son David
Meade all the residue and remainder of my personal Estate and I
do hereby appoint him my sole Exr. and my further will is that
my Estate be not Brought to an appraisement nor my Said Exr. be
obligd to give bond and security and I do hereby declare this to
by my last Will and Testament In witness whereof I have
hereunto set my hand & Seal this Twenty eighth day of August
Anno Dom. 1744.
Sign'd & Seal'd in Presence of us Andw. Meade
Wm Cathcart
John Patterson
Diana Thomas

SURREY CO. INSOLVENTS AND REMOVALS, 1792-1802

BY L. H. HART

Will Book 1, p. 219, 1792

Supposed residence

John G. Atkins
David Bishop
John Brown
Stephen Cheatham
Richard Fuglar
Benjamin Parker
John Ried
Noel Waddill
Edmund Ruffin
Richard Yarbrough

Dinwiddie
P. George
P. George
Nottoway
N.C.
Petersburg
Gloucester
Southampton
P. George
Suffolk

Land
Joshua Moore
John Pitt

N.C.
Isle of Wight

Recorded May 28, 1794.

Bramley Hunnicutt
Robert Maddera
Ann Taylor

Southampton
Prince George
Isle of Wight

Will Book 1, p. 234 Recorded 27 Jan. 1795

Thomas Davis
William Holt Estate
Richard Harrison
James Wilson

N.C.
James City Co.
Isle of Wight
Isle of Wight

Insolvent Lands

Alexander Belsches
William Blunt
Samuel Blunt
Pleasant Cocke
Mary Finnie
Thomas Fletcher
William Lamb
Edmund Ruffin

Sussex
Sussex
Southampton
P. George
P. George
Petersburg
Sussex
P. George
Will Book 1, p. 648 Lists of Insolvents, Etc. 1797
Recorded Jan. 22, 1799

William Atkins
Robert Atkinson
John Allison
Thomas Brown
William Betts
John Bell
Moody Collier
Matthew Cofer
William Dunn
Richard Edwards
William Ellis (Sailor)
Richard Fletcher
Robert Godwin
James Hancock
Woody Harrison
Bramley Hunnicutt
Thomas Harriss
Sampson Harrison
Sarah Mitchell
George Mallicote
Littleberry Newsum
Robert Nicholson
William Nicholson
Thomas Pretlow
Alexander Quarrier
Sr. Peyton Skipwith
Robert Saunders & others
Wyatt Sharp
Walter White

Prince George
Sussex
Petersburg
Sussex
Southampton
Norfolk
Southampton
Norfolk
Isle of Wight
Isle of Wight
Richmond
Prince George
Nansemond
Sussex
Isle of Wight
Southampton
Sussex
Isle of Wight
Southampton
Warwick
Southampton
Dinwiddie
Petersburg
Southampton
Richmond
Mecklinburgh
Williamsburg
Sussex
Sussex

Will Book 2, p. 310 List of Insolvents 1801
Recorded 23 Nov. 1802

Benjamin Ellis Jr.
Benjamin Harrison
John J'Anson
Richard Jones
Littleberry Newsum
Alexander Quarrier
William Simmons
Moses Bishop
Stephen Collier
Jane Harrison
Walter Johnston
Robert Newsum
Frederick Savedge
James Brockwell
William Dunn
William Betts

Sussex
P. George
Isle of Wight
Nottoway
Southampton
Richmond
Georgia
P. George
P. George
Georgia
Petersburg
Petersburg
P. George
P. George
Isle of Wight
Isle of Wight
SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY EJECTMENT SUIT, 1752

BY L.H. HART

The following is an abstract of a suit to determine the rightful ownership of land. These suits, called ejectment suits, are often quite full of genealogical information, but are frequently overlooked by researchers, probably because of the peculiar way in which they are styled. Seth Seekright vs. Barnaby Badtitle, John Doe vs. Richard Roe, Seekright vs. Dreadnaught, Thrustout vs. Holdfast are some of the ways in which these suits may be styled and indexed. It is suggested that researchers may wish to examine further, when they come across cases so styled.

This case was found in the Judgment papers, 1752, and is printed with the kind permission of the Circuit Court Clerk, Southampton County.

Seth Seekright complains of Edward Lundy that whereas James Lundy on the last day of August in the twenty fifth year of King George II in Nottoway Parish, Southampton County, had demised, granted, and to farm let to the said Seth Seekright 90 acres of land in the parish and county aforesaid from the first day of July then last past until the end of 10 years. He entered into possession. On the [torn] of August in the same year Edward Lundy forced him from the land and prevents him from returning. Injury and damage to him in the amount of 10 pounds.
15 Oct. 1751 Barnaby Badtitle states that he is bringing suit and will enter a judgment and seek possession of the land at the next court to be held the second Thursday in November.

Subpoena to the Sheriff of Southampton Co. to summon Judith Coxey and Samuel Westbrooke Sr. to give evidence for defendant on 2nd Thursday in April next, dated 14 March 25 th year of reign of George II. Executed by Michael Blow, Sheriff.

Deposition of Judith Coxey aged 77 years.

The child who was called James Lundy was born of the body of Sarah Sherard, a single woman; and she was at his birth, and he was a base born child. The mother of the child lived and died Sarah Sherard and that she carried the child from house to house, 6 or 7 years afterwards. She bound him to Thomas Vincin, a taylor; where he continued until there was an ill report of Vincin, which caused James Lundy the reputed father of the child to remove him to Robert Burchets to learn the trade of cooper. She believes he continued there until he came of age.

Southampton. Nov.15, 1752. 
Sworn before us

Judith Coxey
Her mark
Nathl. Ridley
James Ridley

Order to William Starke, Stephen Dewey, Theophilus Field, and Thomas Hall of Prince George County, Gent. to examine William Batts Senr., John Thweatt, and William Wells, aged and infirm witnesses on behalf of Seth Seekright lessee of James Lundy and on behalf of Edward Lundy. 25 May in the 25th year of George II.

Deposition of John Thweatt of full age.

He was well acquainted with James Lundy the grandfather of the Lessor of the Plaintiff and that the said James with one Sarah Sherard a single woman lived with Edward Hughes as servants and that the said James Lundy had a bastard son whose name was James Lundy and was father to the present lessor of the plaintiff and that the said James the grandfather always acknowledged the said James the father to be his bastard son and this deponent further saith that the said James the grandfather told this deponent he should have married the said Sarah if she had lived to have been free and that the said James the grandfather afterwards married the widow Flowers by whom he had Edward Lundy the present defendant and that the said James the grandfather always acknowledged that the widow Flowers was his lawfull wife and lived with her as such and further saith not.
July 14, 1752
Before us
Wm. Stark
T. Feild

Deposition of William Wells of full age.

He was well acquainted with James Lundy grandfather to the lessor of the plaintiff and that he often heard him acknowledge that James Lundy father to the said James the lessor of the plaintiff was his son but that he was his bastard son and further saith that he afterwards heard the said James the grandfather was married to the widow Flowers and that he has heard the said James the grandfather acknowledge her as his lawfull wife and further saith not.

July 14, 1752
Before us
Wm. Stark
T. Feild

Deposition of William Batte of full age.

He was well acquainted with James Lundy the grandfather of James Lundy the lessor of the plaintiff and that he was also well acquainted with James Lundy father to the lessor of the plaintiff and the said James Lundy the grandfather had a child by one Sarah Sherard a servant woman who was a servant to one Edwd. Hughs with the said James the grandfather and the said James the grandfather never married the said Sarah that he knows of neither did he ever own the said Sarah as his wife, but that the said James the grandfather always acknowledged the said James Lundy the father was the child of the said James the grandfather begot on the said Sarah Sherard and that the said James the grandfather always acknowledged Elizabeth the mother of Edward Lundy the deft. to be his lawful wife and lived with her as such and further saith not.

July 14, 1752
Before us
Wm. Stark
T. Feild

Subpoena to the Sheriff of Brunswick Co. to summon John Wall Sr., Henry Cook, and Thomas Reaves to give evidence for plaintiff on 2nd Thursday of February next. Dated 22 January of 25th year of reign of George II. Executed by Joseph Parrish S. Sheriff, all but Rieves.
Subpoena to the Sheriff of Brunswick Co. to summon Thomas Rives Sr. and Jane Liefsy to give evidence for plaintiff on 2nd Thursday in May next. Dated 20 April in 25th year on reign of George II.

William Short, John Moore, Roland Williams, and John Gilliam of North Carolina, Gent. ordered to examine witnesses for both plaintiff and defendant, dated 15 February 25th year of reign of George II.

Northampton Co. [NC]

Deposition of John Davis, planter, of full age.

He was formerly acquainted with one Sarah Sherard that was said to be a single woman and that he believed her to be so and that he never heard of her being married to James Lundy or any other person and that the said Sarah Sharrod had a child which was afterwards called James Lundy which child she carried about with her three or four years and was generally said to be a bastard child and the deponent further saith that he believes the said Sarah Sharrod bound her child to one Thomas Vinson a taylor and further saith not.

Taken before us this fourth day of July 1752
John Moore
John Gilliam

Will of James Lundy [Abstract].

In the name of God Amen, being the 20th day of Febry. in the year 1717. I James Lundy Senr. of the county of Isle of Wight being in perfect health do make this my last will

Item. I give to my son James Lundy 100 acres lying in Cabin Neck being part of 200 acres.

Item. I give my daughter Burchet 130 acres lying in the Goosponds.

Item. I give my son Edward my now dwelling house with 100 acres after his mother's decease.

Item. I give my son Robert Lundy 100 acres lying below my son Edward.

Item. I give my daughter Elizabeth 100 acres lying in Cabin Neck part of 200 acres.

Item. I give my son Thomas Lundy 90 acres after the decease of John Tillar and his wife Susanna.

Item. I give my wife Elizabeth Lundy all my cattle and hogs and household stuff for her widowhood and to be equally divided amongst my children at her decease. Horses and mares to be disposed of likewise as before mentioned. My wife to be my sole executrix.
his
James Lundy mark

Witnesses: Thomas Harris
Thomas Addeson
Cathrine [K] Harris

At a court held 23 March 1723 for Isle of Wight County, will was presented by Elizabeth Perry, formerly Lundy, the executrix and proved by the oath of Thomas Addison.

Docket.
Seekright & Lundy v. Badtitle
Nov. 1751 Edward Lundy admitted deft.
Feb. 1752 Com. award'd & Contd.
May 1752 Security & costs[?] & com. awarded
Lundy v. Lundy
Aug. 1752 Cont’d.
Sept. 1752 Cont’d at Defts. costs

We the jury find for the defendant. John Person.

THE THWEATT FAMILY
by Claiborne Thweatt Smith, Jr.

James Thweatt was the founder of this family in Virginia. The only other person of this surname to appear in the early records was one William Thweatt who was listed as a headright in a 1673 grant to Philip Watkins in New Kent County. He did not appear to have left issue, and his relationship to James Thweatt is not known. On 12 Nov. 1707, James made a deposition that he was about 64 years of age and had been familiar with the Nottoway River and the Nottoway Indian tribe for 48 years. This places his birth about 1643 and his arrival in Virginia prior to 1659. According to the book by Silas Allen Thweatt: Nine Hundred Years of Thweatt Bloodline Family History, (1955), the surname is a variant of the more common Thwaite and in old English signifies "a clearing in the wood". This volume will henceforth be referred to as Silas. The English research of S.A. Thweatt, later amplified by Jean Timberlake Stafford, suggests that James Thweatt, the immigrant to Virginia, was the person of that name who was baptized 28 Feb. 1643/44 in the parish of St. Peter-le-Moor, Little Bolton, Lancashire, England,
the son of a John Thweatt. John, in turn, had been baptized 28 June 1607, the son of Michael Thweatt. The marriage of John Thweatt does not appear in the register and his wife, whose name is unknown, undoubtedly came from another parish. There is no record of John's death and burial. Michael Thweatt, the father of John Thweatt, b. 1607, and grandfather of James, who is presumed to have come to Virginia, married Dorothy Ashworth in St. Peters on 20 June 1602. Michael was churchwarden of the parish in 1644 and was buried 24 Nov. 1654. His widow did not long survive him and as "ye wife of ould Michael Thweatt" was buried 4 Dec. 1655. The will of Michael Thweatt was dated 10 Oct. 1654, and was probated in London, as required during the Commonwealth, on 10 Mar. 1655. It mentioned, among others, the children of his sons John and James. From the wording of the will, these two sons may have predeceased their father. It is of interest that Michael's grandson James, son of James, settled in Barbados where he died testate in 1676, leaving issue. In his will, Michael Thweatt referred to himself as a mercer, calling to mind that Bolton, of which Little Bolton was a part, had been a textile center from Medieval times, and was later to play a prominent role in the Industrial Revolution. The ancient parish church of St. Peter was replaced by a modern building in 1870.

The 1707 previously mentioned deposition made by the immigrant James Thweatt to Virginia, related to the long standing boundary dispute between North Carolina and Virginia, an issue that was not resolved until 1728. The 1665 North Carolina charter defined the boundary as starting on the north end of Currituck Inlet and running due west to Weyanoke Creek. By 1707, the name Weyanoke had been lost and there was disagreement as to whether it had later become known as the Nottoway River. Thweatt, among others, was questioned by the Virginia government as a man advanced in years and as one who had been familiar with the river over a period of years. The section was then unsettled and James Thweatt at an earlier time in his life, may have been an Indian trader. Thweatt's Branch, first mentioned in a land grant in 1701, flowing east into Hunting Quarter Creek, and south of the present Sussex County Court House, is a reminder of his early association with the Nottoway River area.

James Thweatt settled on Bailey's Run in Charles City County (after 1702, Prince George) near the present city of Hopewell. He was granted 600 acres on Bailey's Creek 22 April 1670 and on 15 Mar. 1673 received an additional 550 acres adjoining the first grant, and described as lying on Bailey's Creek and the Blackwater. In both these patents, he himself was listed as an headright, implying he had paid his own passage to the colony and had made a return visit to England. On 22 April 1682, he and Henry Batte took out a 673 acre grant near the lands they both already held. As James Thweatt, Sen., he was
granted 125 acres 20 April 1683, again near his other holdings. In the Virginia rent roll of 1704, he was listed with 700 acres.

The immigrant James Thweatt was married at least twice and possibly three times. In 1693 his wife Mary waived her dower in two deeds in which Thweatt and Henry Batte sold parts of their 1682 joint grant. She was dead by 1 June 1700, when, according to a Charles City fragment in the Library of Congress, James Thweatt and Mary, the widow of Henry Batte sold land to Mathew Sturdivant. In 1702 James Thweatt married his last wife Judith Soane of Henrico Co. and had four children by her. James Thweatt, Jr., the oldest son of James, was born by 1667 and was apparently a good bit older than his brothers Henry and John who seem to have been the sons of Mary. This seems to indicate that he was the issue of an earlier marriage. There is a hint in the surviving records that Mary, the wife of James Thweatt may have been the daughter of John and Judith Lee of Charles City. Mary "Thwait" and John Lee are listed together as headrights in a grant to Laurence Smith in Gloucester in 1671. According to the Charles City court orders for 5 Aug. 1689, Capt. Henry Batte was requested to decide the difference between Judith, the relict of John Lee decd. and James Thweatt, it being a very inconsiderable matter.

There was an unexplained relationship between James Thweatt and George Archer (1654-1731) of Henrico. On 1 Dec. 1702 (Wills, Deeds, Etc. 1697-1704, p. 302) in Henrico, George Archer deeded to James Thweatt Jr., land in trust for his son-in-law William Traylor and his daughter Judith, with reversion to any issue the couple might have. On 24 April 1703, James Thweatt, the elder, received two grants of 223 and 234 acres respectively, on the north side of the Appomattox River in Henrico, both previously granted to George Archer and lapsed for improper seating. Only a year later, on 1 June 1704, Thweatt deeded both tracts to Archer, "for an agreement". The implication is that James Thweatt had planted the land as the law directed and so helped George Archer hold on to the property. Archer, in 1690, was married to Elizabeth, the sister of a William Harris. Some researchers have theorized that he had been married before and that Judith Traylor, listed first among his daughters in his 1731 will, and the subject of the 1702 deed of trust, was the issue of this earlier marriage. George Archer's presumed first wife may have been another daughter of John and Judith Lee.

The marriage license of James Thweatt and Judith Soane, his last wife, was dated in Henrico Co. on 24 Oct. 1702. She was the daughter of William Soane whose will was recorded in that county in 1714 and his first wife Elizabeth, whose surname is unknown. (For Soane, see Historical Southern Families, Vol. V, by John B. Boddie (1960); and the booklet, Henry Soane, Progenitor of Thomas Jefferson, (n.d.), by Ellen Dabney Neff
McLean.) Martha Soane, sister to Judith, married Simon Busby of Prince George Co., and had among other children, twin sons Drury and Miles whose birth is listed in the Bristol Parish Register in 1732. As Judith Soane and James Thweatt also had sons Drury2 and Miles2, these names may have a bearing on the family name of Elizabeth, the first wife of William Soane and the mother of Judith and Martha.

With the destruction of so many of the early records of Charles City and Prince George, the record of the immigrant James1 Thweatt and his immediate descendants is uncertain. Crucial to the understanding of the early generations of the family are the existence of three distinct James Thweatts in the records in 1724. In that year James1 and his wife Judith sold land and both James and Mary Thweatt and James and Ann Thweatt had children listed in the Bristol Parish Register. This infers three generations in the direct line living at the same time. In the extant deeds of Prince George Co., there are several from 1715 to 1724 in which James1 and Judith sold land. A careful study of these conveyances shows that they were all part of the 550 acres granted to James1 Thweatt along the Blackwater in 1673. Judith predeceased her husband shortly after 1724. In 1727 James sold land to Miles Thweatt and there is no dower waiver for Judith. In the acknowledgement of the deed, James1 Thweatt referred to Miles2 as his son, the only positive identification of any of his children. There is no record of immigrant James1 after 1727, and he probably died soon thereafter. He undoubtedly had daughters other than Martha2, of whom later, but their names have been lost. His descendent Henry Coleman Thweatt (1807-1887) wrote that there was a distant relationship between his grandfather Henry Thweatt, and his maternal grandfather Williamson Coleman, both of Dinwiddie. This suggests an early Thweatt-Coleman marriage. Tradition is strong that Frances, the wife of John Cureton, b. 1690 was the daughter of James Thweatt but it is more probable she was a granddaughter who is as yet unplaced.

James1 Thweatt, the immigrant, and his wife Mary had issue. As mentioned above, James2 Jr. may have been by an even earlier marriage.
1. James2 - b. prior to 166?, of whom later.
2. Henry2, b. circa 1675-m. Hannah Stanley and died 1737. Subject of an article to follow.
3. John2, b. circa 1680-m. (1) Elizabeth Soane, d.s.p. and (2) Judith Peterson. Subject of an article to follow.

James Thweatt had issue by his second wife, Judith Soane.
4. Miles2-b. circa 1703, of whom later.
5. Drury2-b. circa 1705, of whom later.
6. William2, b. circa 1708, of whom later.
7. Martha2-b. circa 1710, of whom later.
JAMES 2THWEATT, (James1) was born prior to 1667. He was involved in a deed of trust in Henrico Co. from George Archer in 1702 and appears as James Thweatt Jun. with 100 acres in Prince George County in the Virginia rent roll in 1704. Because so few records remain for the period in which he lived, he has been confused with his father. It was he and not the immigrant who became a justice in Prince George in 1712, sheriff in 1718, vestryman of Bristol Parish, and a captain in the militia. The immigrant James would have hardly begun public life at the age of seventy. It was he, and not his father, who on 29 Dec. 1721, deeded 200 acres in Bristol Parish, Prince George Co. to Samuel Jordan, with James Thweatt Jr. as a witness. If the deed pertained to immigrant James, his wife Judith should have waived her dower. The land in question had been sold to Edward Birchett, decd., and Henry and Mary Batte in 1678. In 1721, 300 acres on Butterwood Swamp in Prince George Co. were surveyed for Capt. James Thweatt. It was actually granted to James Thweatt, Jr., his son, in 1723. James2 died about 1731, not long after his father. It has been suggested that he married a member of the Birchett family who lived next to the Thweatts in Prince George. The oldest daughter of his son James3 was named Agnes4, a name found in that family. Mary, the wife of James in 1724 was probably a second marriage. He seems to not have had a wife when he conveyed land in 1721.

Issue of whom there is any record:

1. James3-b. circa 1695-of whom later.
2. Edward3, probable-of whom later.
3. Frances3-b. 1700-married John Cureton-possible
4. Mary3-b. 28 Feb. 1724-Bristol Parish Register [henceforth referred to as B.P.R.] no further record.

Edward Thweatt3, (James2) only appears in the B.P.R. when Mary4, the daughter of Edward3 and Mary Thweatt, was born in 1745. He is posited as the son of James2 as he could not have been the issue of any other son of immigrant James. He is not to be confused with his contemporary cousin Edward3, son of Henry2 Thweatt, who by 1745 was married to Katy St. John. According to the B.P.R., William, son of Edward and Mary "Wheatt" was born in 1742. Also listed are Anne, daughter of Edward and Elizabeth "Whit", born 1730, and John, son of Edward and Mary Whit, born 1734. The surnames Whit and Wheatt do not appear elsewhere in the B.P.R. or in the surviving Prince George and Dinwiddie records for the colonial period and their isolated appearance in the register at this point suggests a possible misspelling of the name Thweatt. It is pertinent that in the parish registers of Little Bolton, England, as published by the British Public Record Office in 1913, the Thweatt surname is also occasionally transcribed incorrectly as "Wheatt" and "Whit". Nothing more is known of this Edward3 Thweatt and his supposed children. He may have married first an Elizabeth and then Mary.
He may be the ancestor of unidentified Thweatts who later appear in Virginia and other southern states.

James Thweatt\(^3\) (James\(^2\), James\(^1\)) was born about 1695. He settled on the land on Butterwood Swamp he had been granted in 1723. According to the Bristol Parish vestry book, he proccessioned this area in 1731 and again in 1739. When Dinwiddie Co. was formed from western Prince George Co. in 1754, the lands of James Thweatt fell in the new county. He married Anne, mentioned as daughter Anne Thweatt in the 1731 Isle of Wight Co. will of John Peterson. Her sister Judith married John\(^2\) Thweatt, uncle to James\(^3\). According to a suit in Amelia, brought by his executor William Thweatt, James\(^3\) Thweatt had died by 1760. James and Ann (Peterson) Thweatt had issue. The dates are from the B.P.R.

1. Agnes\(^4\)-b. circa 1720 married Thomas Hardaway
2. Frances\(^4\)-b. 24 Dec. 1724 married Arthur Harrison
4. Martha\(^4\)-b. 28 Sept. 1731
5. Elizabeth\(^4\)-b. 5 Aug. 1734 married James Stanton
6. William\(^4\)-possible.

A William Thweatt was executor of James Thweatt in 1760, and he may have been a son of James. He is probably the William Thweatt who appears on the personal property tax lists of Dinwiddie County 1782 to 1790. His widow Priscilla survived him for a few years. They do not appear to have had issue.

Of the daughters of James\(^3\) (James\(^2\), James\(^1\)) and Anne Thweatt, the descendants of Agnes\(^4\) Hardaway, Frances\(^4\) Harrison, and Elizabeth\(^4\) Stanton are unusual in their use of the Thweatt and Peterson names. The name Batte also appears. In the opinion of some researchers, the mother of Anne, and the wife of John Peterson, d. 1731 was a member of the Batte family who is as yet unidentified. Christian\(^4\) and Martha\(^4\), daughters of James\(^3\) Thweatt are unaccounted for. It is probable that one of these, or an unidentified daughter, was married to William Harper who died in Dinwiddie in 1785. According to the tax lists he had four sons: William Jr., John Peterson, Benjamin, and James Thweatt Harper. According to the same source, James Thweatt Harper died in 1797, leaving two sons: William H.T. Harper and Dr. Peterson W. Harper (1792-1854). The last name moved to Hancock Co. Ga.

Agnes\(^4\) Thweatt (James\(^3\), James\(^3\), James\(^1\)), married Thomas Hardaway (c. 1715-1795), of Dinwiddie, the son of Thomas Hardaway and Jane Stith. The 1906 genealogy by S.E. Hubert, Thomas Hardaway of Chesterfield Co. and his Descendants, gives her name as Agnes Peterson. However, the Bible record of this couple, in the possession of descendants in York, S.C. and copied by Laurence B. Gardiner, states that Thomas Hardaway and
Agnes Thweatt were married 24 Dec. 1737. The birthdates for the following children are from the Bible. The marriages are from the records of Laurence B. Gardiner of Memphis, Tenn. The birth of the oldest child, Susan, also appears in the B.P.R.

1. Susan Hardaway, b. 27 Sept. 1740, married Peter Manson (1733-1793) as his first wife.
2. Mary Hardaway, b. 11 Mar. 1743 married Ishmael Harwell and had issue.
3. Jane Hardaway, b. 7 May 1747-no further record.
4. Elizabeth Hardaway, b. 7 May 1747 (twin) married Richard Locke and had issue.
5. Agness Hardaway, b. 30 Mar. 1749 married, as his second wife, Peter Manson.
7. Martha Hardaway, b. 10 June 1754 married Robert Rives.
9. Ann Hardaway, b. 20 April 1760-no further record.

Of the above children, Martha Peterson Hardaway married in 1777 Robert Rives and had eight children. See Reliques of the Rives by James Rives Childs (1929), p. 255. This reference will henceforth be referred to as Reliques.

Frances Thweatt, (James3, James2, James1), married Arthur Harrison who according to the B.P.R. was born 15 Jan. 1720/21, the son of Gabriel and Grace Harrison. They settled in Brunswick County, VA. Frances predeceased her husband and he married (2) in 1772 Joan Brown, daughter of Richard and Frances Brown and widow of Gronow Owens of Brunswick. The Brunswick will of Arthur Harrison, dated 12 Aug. 1782, was probated 24 Aug. 1783. He and Frances Thweatt had the following issue:

1. Peterson Harrison.
2. Lewis Harrison.
3. Stith Harrison.
4. Ainsworth Harrison m. 1785 Dolly Coleman Stone.
5. Frances Harrison.
6. Elizabeth Harrison.

The marriage bond of Elizabeth, the daughter of Arthur and Frances Harrison, and her paternal first cousin Cuthbert or "Cuddy" Harrison was dated 29 Jan. 1778. There is considerable information on this couple and their descendants in Virginia Soldiers of '76, by Lewis A. Burgess (1929), p. 387. They had
among other children, daughters Elizabeth Thweatt's Harrison and Martha Peterson's Harrison.

Elizabeth⁴ Thweatt, (James³, James², James¹), married circa 1755 James Stanton, born 5 Oct. 1727, the son of James and Christiana Stanton of Surry Co. Va. James and Elizabeth Stanton moved first to Northampton Co. N.C. and then on to Edgecombe Co., N.C., where his estate was probated in 1793. The town of Stantonesburg in the present Wilson Co. N.C. was named for his descendants. The following issue appears in Stanton by Abigail Stanton Rice (1952), corrected and amplified when possible from the records of Northampton and Edgecombe Cos. N.C.

1. John⁵ Stanton, b. 1756-of whom later.
2. Frederick⁵ Stanton b. 1757-of whom later.
3. Anne⁵ Stanton of whom later.
4. Elizabeth⁵ Stanton m. ______ Ellis.
5. Delethia⁵ Stanton m. (1) ____Tyson, (2) James Winston.
6. Christiana⁵ Stanton m. (1) William Morris, (2) __ Carroll.
7. Polly⁵ Stanton m. William Hargrove.
8. James⁵ Stanton (1771-1829) m. 1795 Sally May (1773-1829) and left issue.

According to the previously mentioned Stanton genealogy, John⁵ Stanton married Elizabeth Short and Fredericks⁵ Stanton married Sallie Short. They were sisters, the daughters of William Short, who died intestate in Northampton Co. N.C. in 1785, and his wife Judith. John⁵ Stanton shared in right of his wife in the 1791 division of William Short's estate. His widow Judy Short made her will in Northampton Co. N.C. on 22 Oct. 1795 and probated in 1797. In it she mentioned only her son William Short, grand-daughter Juliana Stanton and daughter Sarah Stanton. Juliana⁶ was the daughter of John⁵ and Elizabeth Stanton. Sarah was unmarried at the time of the division of her father's estate in 1791. According to the will of her husband Fredericks⁵ Stanton, probated in Northampton Co. N.C. in 1824, they had a son and four daughters. John⁶ and Elizabeth (Short) Stanton moved to Georgia where the name combination "Batte Short" appears frequently in their descendants. A careful study of the Short family in Northampton County reveals no connection with the Batte family of southside Virginia. However, as mentioned earlier, the Batte surname does occur in other descendants of James³ and Anne (Peterson) Thweatt. Anne⁶ Stanton, daughter of John⁴ and Elizabeth Stanton, married her maternal cousin Kinchen Peterson. According to his will, probated in Northampton Co. N.C. in 1798, there were no children. She is said to have married (2) Benjamin May.
MILES THWEATT² (James¹) lived all his life on the Blackwater Swamp in Prince George County, near his father's original residence. The processioning records of Bristol Parish show that his brother William² and his son Miles³, Jr. owned adjoining land. Miles² married Sarah, the daughter of Burwell Green, who died intestate in Surry Co. Va. in 1733, and his wife Ann Poythress. (Historical Southern Families, Vol. IV, J.B. Boddie, 1960). Sarah died before her husband. His will, dated 13 Aug. 1766, and recorded in Prince George Co. on 17 Jan. 1767, mentioned daughter Martha³ Wilkins and devised all the rest of his estate to his son James³ with revision to his son Alex³ should James die before the age of 21. Brother William² Thweatt was appointed sole executor. Miles and Sarah Thweatt had the following issue of whom there is record:

1. Martha³ married ___ Wilkins. Untraced.
2. Miles Jr.³ b. circa 1730. of whom later.
3. Burwell³, b. 1732 (B.P.R.) of whom later.
4. Williams³, b. 1734 (B.P.R.) of whom later.
5. Alex³, b. 1742 (B.P.R.).

Of the above, Alex³ Thweatt appeared on the tax lists of Dinwiddie County in 1782 with 200 acres and a few slaves. In 1792 a John⁴ Thweatt appeared as a tithable in his household and was probably his son. Alex³ disappeared from the land tax after 1793 and from the personal property lists in 1804. There is no reference in the tax records to his estate and the inference is that he had moved away. He and his family may have gone to Chesterfield Co., S.C. where names in later census records suggest a connection. An Alexander Thweatt appeared on the 1850 Chesterfield County, S.C. census. In South Carolina the surname was often spelled "Threath".

Etheldred³ Thweatt, mentioned above as a possible son of Miles², first appeared in Northampton Co. N.C. with his wife Mary in 1761, near the present town of Garysburg, a few miles south of the Virginia line. James Stanton and his wife Elizabeth⁴ Thweatt (James³,James², James¹) had settled in the same area and Stanton and Etheldred witnessed each other's deeds. Etheldred³ Thweatt was dead by 1769 when Mary Thweatt and Thomas Powell sold land. There is no estate record in the loose papers of Northampton County, N.C. for Etheldred Thweatt. In 1782 a Miles Thweatt appeared in the Northampton Co. N.C. tax lists in the same area and in 1789 Miles witnessed a deed from James Stanton to his brother Frederick Stanton. There is no further reference to Thweatt in Northampton. This Miles⁴ was probably a son of Etheldred and Mary Thweatt, and may have had brothers Frederick and John. A Frederick Thweatt was a private in Gen.
Jethro Sumner's regiment of the 3rd N.C. line, composed largely of men from Halifax and Northampton counties. Miles*, Frederick*, and John* Thweatt appeared on the 1730 South Carolina census for the Cheraw District. Chesterfield Co. S.C. where Alex* Thweatt (mentioned above) seems to have settled, was later formed from Cheraw District.

Miles Thweatt* Jr. (Miles*, James1) was of age in 1751 when he was listed as a processioneer in Bristol Parish. The surname of his wife Mary is not known. He seems to have died relatively young and his widow and two children Burwell* and Martha* moved to Brunswick Co. VA. Martha* was underaged when she married William Collier in that county. Accompanying her marriage bond, dated 22 Nov. 1773, was a letter from Richard Steward stating that Miles3 Thweatt, Jr. had appointed him one of his executors and guardian of his two children Burwell* and Martha* Thweatt. Burwell* Thweatt died unmarried in Brunswick Co. VA. His will, dated Feb. 1781 and probated in August of the same year, named his mother Mary and Patty, the daughter of Burwell Thweatt of Dinwiddie Co. Mary, the widow of Miles3 Thweatt, Jr., in her will, dated 10 June, 1800, and probated 22 Dec. 1806, named her grandchildren Miles* and Nathaniel* Collier and Nancy*, the wife of John Goodwyn.

Issue of William Collier and Martha Thweatt*.

1. Miles5 Collier married Nancy Gee, Brunswick M.B. 1797 - untraced.
2. Anne5 Collier - of whom later.
3. Nathaniel5 Collier married Sally Williamson, Brunswick M.B. 1802. According to the tax lists of Dinwiddie Co., he died in 1819. The surveyors records in that county show that in 1825, his estate was divided between the widow and sons Robert6 and Nathaniel K.6 Collier.

Anne5 Collier (Martha*, Miles3Jr., Miles*, James1) married first John* Goodwyn, son of Joseph Goodwyn and Martha3 Thweatt (John2, James1). Their Brunswick M.B. was dated 25 Oct. 1791 with James Peterson as security. Goodwyn died about 1808 and Anne5 married (2) as his first wife Charles Binns Rives and had two sons by him. (Reliques, p. 500). By her first marriage, she had Burwell T.6 Goodwyn and John6 Goodwyn, and two daughters who married respectively a Rives and a King. Burwell T.6 Goodwyn married Sarah, the daughter of Thomas Dance of Dinwiddie. This family is said to have moved to Coweta Co. Ga.

Burwell3 Thweatt, (Miles*, James1) married Jane, the daughter of John Manson of Dinwiddie. Burwell3 died at the age of 92 on 1 Nov. 1823 (Family Visitor). He and his wife Jane
had issue according to a 1790 Dinwiddle lawsuit involving Manson property inherited by the children. The 1781 will of his nephew Burwell^4 Thweatt mentions Patty, daughter of Burwell of Dinwiddle Co. She is not mentioned in the lawsuit and had either died prior to 1790 or was the issue of Burwell by an earlier marriage. The first three children listed below were of age in 1790.

Issue of Burwell^3 and Jane (Manson) Thweatt:
1. Priscilla^4 Thweatt.
2. Elizabeth^4 Thweatt.
3. Rebecca^4 Thweatt.
6. Mary^4 Thweatt.
7. Burwell Green^4 Thweatt - no mention on the tax lists after 1814.
8. John Manson^4 Thweatt b. 1783 - of whom later.

There is no certain record of the daughters listed above except Susanna^4. Mary^4 is said to have married John T. Syndor of Dinwiddle, d. 1847, and had seven children. Martha T. & Syndor, b. 1803, the oldest married William^5 Thweatt (Charles^5, George^5, Henry^5, James^5). One of the sons of John T. Syndor, Joseph^5 Syndor, married in 1837 Mary V. Meredith and had a daughter Martha^6 Syndor, b. 1843 who married William Wilkins^6 Thweatt, b. 1838. (Philip B. &, William^5, William^5, Miles^5, James^5).

Elizabeth^4 Thweatt (Burwell^3, Miles^5, James^5) may have been the wife of Braddock^4 Goodwyn, son of Joseph Goodwyn and Martha^3 Thweatt (John^2, James^5). According to the Goodwyn family history, published as a supplement to the William & Mary Quarterly in 1889, and amplified by additional sources, Braddock^4 and Elizabeth^4 Thweatt Goodwyn had the following children:
1. Burwell^5 Goodwyn.
4. Thomas^6 Goodwyn married Elizabeth ____ who m. 2nd Patrick Roney.
5. Robert B. & Goodwyn, d.s.p.
9. Mary G. & Goodwyn.
10. Amy^6 Goodwyn.
12. Eliza Ann^6 Goodwyn married Joel Sturdivant. The
A marriage bond of the last couple was dated 21 Mar. 1827 in Northampton Co. N.C. Sturdivant was the son of Joel Sturdivant whose will was recorded in Dinwiddie in 1837. (See this magazine, Vol. V-#3, p. 134). The account book of the Dinwiddie physician Dr. Robert Walker, now in the Virginia Historical Society, records the death of Burwell, son of Braddock Goodwyn in 1815 and that of his wife Elizabeth and son Thomas, both in 1820. According to the surveyor's records for Dinwiddie, a tract belonging to the estate of Braddock Goodwyn was divided by court order in 1820 between Thomas Roney in right of his wife and Harriet and Eliza Ann Goodwyn.

John Manso Thweatt (Burwell, Miles, James) was born in 1783 and died 17 Jan. 1856 (Va. Vital Records). His wife, whose name is unknown, may have been Martha. His will, dated 20 Oct. 1854 and recorded Dinwiddie 18 Feb. 1855 mentioned son Robert B., Martha R. Williams, grandson James W. Clayton and granddaughter Elizabeth W. Nash.

Issue of John M. Thweatt:
1. James W. Thweatt.

The Family Bible of James W. Thweatt, above, was found in a country church in Chesterfield County, Va. some years ago. (Silas, p. 88). He was born in 1806 and died in 1840. His marriage to Elizabeth N. Rives at Charles Williamson's in Dinwiddie in 1830 is listed in the Bath Parish register. She was born in 1806 and died in 1832. They had only one child Elizabeth W. Thweatt, born in 1831. Elizabeth N. Rives does not appear in Reliques. However Elizabeth W. Thweatt, her daughter received a legacy in the 1843 Prince George will of Peyton Rives but no relationship is given. The Petersburg Museum of George C. Nash and Elizabeth W. Thweatt was dated 1850. Her guardian S.T. Rives gave consent. The death of Martha A. Thweatt in 1835 also appears in the Bible referred to above. She is not identified but may have been the wife of John M. Thweatt and mother of James W. Thweatt.

William Thweatt, (Miles, James). In the pedigree of the Thweatt family, he is the only William of suitable age to have been married to Prudence, the daughter of Benjamin Branch at the time of the latter's 1760 Chesterfield County will. William and Prudence Thweatt lived in Chesterfield County on property acquired from her family. William left no will and according to Chesterfield tax lists died in 1814.
Issue of William and Prudence Thweatt:

1. William* Thweatt, of whom later.
2. Benjamin* Thweatt married Elizabeth, the daughter of Benjamin Watkins and the widow of William Leigh, according to a marriage contract dated in 1797 in Chesterfield County. Elizabeth had had two sons and two daughters by her first husband. Benjamin Thweatt died intestate in 1803 leaving a son Benjamin who d.s.p. and a daughter Prudence whose prenuptial agreement with John Baker of Petersburg was dated 1819 in Chesterfield County.

3. Thomas Branch* Thweatt was deeded property by his father in Chesterfield in 1804. His Chesterfield marriage bond to Nancy, the daughter of Daniel Woolridge was dated 1812. Thomas B. Thweatt settled in Memphis, Tenn. He was born in 1775 according to the 1850 Tenn. census. For descendants, see Silas, p. 127.

William* Thweatt, (William*, Miles2, James1), married 1st Judy, the daughter of John Bush Poise who left a will in Chesterfield in 1782. They had one child, Judith F. Thweatt, mentioned as grand-daughter in the will of John’s widow Jane Poise in 1793. There is no further record of her and she probably died young. William* Thweatt married 2nd Lucretia, whose surname is unknown. By 1796 they appear on the tax lists of Prince George County where they owned 167 acres on Holly Bush Run in the eastern part of the county which probably came to Lucretia in her own right. There is a suggestion in the records that she was a member of the Gary family of eastern Prince George County, Va. and Halifax County N.C. Their son William* Thweatt was married in Halifax County, N.C. in 1843 and their grandson George Cuthbert Gary* Thweatt, son of Philip*, married Martha Wren there in 1858. William* Thweatt died intestate in Prince George County in 1814, about the same time his father died in Chesterfield County. The will of Lucretia Thweatt was dated 12 Mar. 1845 and probated in Prince George County later that year. R.G. Dunn, who had married Sarah Gary in 1822, was the only executor.

Issue of William* and Lucretia Thweatt from her will:

1. Dr. Philip B.* Thweatt, b. 1791 m. 1) 1817 Eliza Gary (1796-1832) and 2nd in 1835 Anne Stirling Gary, cousin of his 1st wife. For descendants, see Silas, pp. 82 & 83.
2. Benjamin* Thweatt - records suggest he was incompetent.
3. Mary* Thweatt (1801-1868) m. John N. Hubbard of Petersburg.
4. William Allen* Thweatt (1812-1882) married 1st Ann, daughter of William E. Webb and his wife Ann Zollicoffer, in Halifax Co. N.C. where a prenuptial agreement was dated in 1843. She died leaving an only child, Cornelius, whose Halifax County N.C. marriage bond to William C. Reid of Norfolk was dated 18 Aug. 1870. They settled in Baltimore. William A.* Thweatt married 2nd Frances Eliza Goodrich
about 1853. For descendants, see Silas p. 89.

James Thweatt (Miles, James) lived in Dinwiddie County where he married Lucy Osborne, the oldest daughter of Peter and Lucy (Osborne) Peterson. Peter was the son of John Peterson and Martha Thweatt (James). The will of Edward Osborne, uncle to the wife of James Thweatt was dated 7 Mar. 1783 in Chesterfield Co. and probated the same year. He devised to James Thweatt a sorrel stud horse named Mercury and named him as one of the two executors of the will. James Thweatt according to the tax record of Dinwiddie County, died about 1786. His widow had died prior to 1805 when her sister Elizabeth, then the wife of Peterson Goodwyn and her two daughters by James Thweatt, Sarah G. Thweatt and Lucy O., wife of Herbert Gregory, sold land in Brunswick County. The title was not recited in the deed but the land in question had come to Peter Peterson from his father John (d. 1773) of Prince George. Of the two daughters of James Thweatt, Lucy (1778-1824) married 1803 Herbert Gregory of Mecklenburg and Sarah*, post 1805 married Thomas Thweatt of "Gatewood" in Dinwiddie, (John*, James, John, James). (The family Bible records of Lucy and Herbert Gregory were published in the Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. 26, p. 85).

Martha Thweatt (James) was the second wife of John Peterson (d. 1773) of Prince George County by whom she had three sons and three daughters. (See the 1824 family memoir by her grandson John H. Peterson, in the William and Mary Quarterly, 2nd series, Vol. 2 with notes by Clayton Torrence, and Historical Southern Families, Vol. 1, by John B. Boddie (1957). John Peterson, husband of Martha, was a brother to Judith Peterson, wife to John Thweatt (James) and to Ann, the wife of James Thweatt III.

William Thweatt, (James) of Prince George County was still alive in 1756 when he was named executor in the will of his brother Miles. It has been argued that if he did marry, there were no children. Otherwise the births of at least some of them would have appeared in the Bristol Parish Register.

Drury Thweatt, (James) married Elizabeth, surname unknown. He lived in Prince George and was still alive in 1758 when he sold 200 acres in Brunswick he had purchased from John Peterson in 1754. The births of several of his children appear in the B.P.R. In addition there was a son Drury and a son whose first name is not known. Issue of Drury Thweatt:

1. David, b. 1741.
2. Elizabeth - b. 1743 - no record.
3. Edith - b. 1745 - no record.
4. Frankee - b. 1750 - no record.
5. Drury - of whom later.
6. ______ Thweatt, of whom later.
David^3 Thweatt (Drury^2, James^1), settled in Greensville Co. Va. His marriage bond to Rebecca Gee, widow, was dated 17 Dec. 1782 in Sussex Co., VA. As Rebecca, the daughter of William Lucas, decd., she had previously married Chappell Gee, (Sussex M.B.) 18 Mar. 1773. The Greensville Co. will of David Thweatt, dated 8 July, 1788, and probated 20 May, 1789 left all his property to his wife Rebecca. There were no children and no mention of Thweatt relatives in the will.

Drury Thweatt^3 (Drury^2, James^1), is said to have served in the 6th Va. Line during the Revolution. His marriage to Sela, the daughter of Isham Smith was on 14 Mar. 1784 in Sussex Co. Va., and they are mentioned in her father's 1785 Sussex Co. will. Drury was listed on the Dinwiddie tax lists from 1782 to 1800. He then moved to Hancock Co., Ga. where several members of the Thweatt connection had preceeded him. In 1815 he sold his 60 acre farm in Hancock Co. and moved on to Jasper Co. Ga. Nothing more is known of him and no record of issue except a son Williamson^4.

William^4 Thweatt, owner of a tavern on Bank Street in Petersburg, well known in its day, was a grandson of Drury^3 Thweatt by a son whose name is not known. William^4 Thweatt died without issue in 1822, leaving a wife Rebecca, whose identity is not known. Edmunds Turner Lucas, his administrator filed an inventory of the estate in Petersburg Hustings Court on 22 Mar. 1822. As the law then stood, one half of the estate went to the widow and the other half to the blood relatives of the deceased. Thweatt having been an only child, one moiety went to his maternal and paternal relations in five equal parts. A share was assigned respectively to: Drury^3 Thweatt, as uncle of the deceased; to Hugh Reese of Charlotte County; to the three children of William and Mary Watson, formerly of Greensville County, and to Edmunds T. Lucas, the administrator of the estate. A fifth share is unaccounted for. Lucas bought out the above mentioned heirs, the deeds being recorded in his home county of Brunswick. Hugh Reese was probably another grandson of Drury Thweatt. Edmunds T. Lucas was the son of Charles Lucas, whose Brunswick County will was probated in 1814, and his wife formerly Martha Turner. Charles, in turn, was the son of William Lucas of Brunswick and his wife Elizabeth Wyche. The complete issue of William Lucas is uncertain as he died intestate in 1765. Guardian accounts survive for two daughters Mary and Rebecca. Mary seemingly married William Watson of Greensville prior to 1789 and had sons: William Lucas and Henry W. Watson and a daughter Mary Watson who married John H. Raines. As mentioned earlier, the marriage of Rebecca, the daughter of William Lucas to Chappell Gee was in 1773. In 1782, she married secondly David^3 Thweatt, having no issue by either husband. She died prior to 1822.
To explain the Lucas heirs of William Thweatt's estate there was an unnamed daughter of William Lucas d. 1765 who married an unnamed son of Drury Thweatt, having an only child the William Thweatt in question. In summary, Drury Thweatt Jr. and probably Hugh Resse were the only representatives of the line of Drury Thweatt in 1822.

TO BE CONTINUED.

JEREMIAH CLEMENTS
Virginia Hutcheson Davis
P.O. Box 876
Urbanna, Virginia 23175

Jeremiah Clements was born in England, the son of Jeffery and Elizabeth Clements. He was baptized at St. James Clerkenwell on November 8, 1607. His father, Jeffery, was a member of the Virginia Company of London and after his death his widow elected to come with her children to the new colony of Virginia. Jeremiah later reported that she came on "The George" in 1617 with Jeremiah, Nicholas, Ezechiel and Elizabeth. Elizabeth Clements had married Ralph Hamor before 1623, for at that time she was listed in the muster of Ralph Hamor as Mrs. Elizabeth Hamor. Jeremiah was listed as a child of Mrs. Elizabeth Hamors. He was again listed in the muster of Ralph Hamor in 1625 at Jamestown.

Jeremiah came to the new colony of Virginia as a young boy and grew to manhood in the midst of the growth of Jamestown. His stepfather was a member of the Council in 1625 and in 1626 at Jamestowne and Jeremiah was a part of the hustle and bustle of the village. He survived the hardships of a limited food supply, the threat of disease and illness and the Indian massacre. He grew up to become one of the lawmakers of the colony.

Apparently Jeremiah made trips back to England as he later patented land in the right of his own voyage and named others as headrights. He must have continued to live in Virginia after the death of his stepfather, Capt. Ralph Hamor, and the subsequent remarriage of his mother. When she returned to England after her marriage he evidently remained in the colony.
Jeremiah's association with his stepfather had no doubt imbued him with a strong sense of obligation to the young colony. In 1641 Jeremiah represented James City in the House of Burgesses. He was living at that time on the South side of the James River (later Surry County).

Jeremiah took up a patent of 350 acres of land in August, 1633, on the east side of Upper Chippokes Creek and west upon the same. This may have been very shortly after the death of his mother, as he claimed his right to the land as son and heir of Elizabeth Clements, who was named as an headright along with his brothers and sister and two servants who had come with them.

The land on Upper Chippokes Creek later became known as Claremont Manor and Jeremiah continued to patent land along Chippokes Creek and in that same area. In June, 1635 he patented an additional 500 acres, east upon land previously in his possession and north upon the James River. He claimed the land for the personal adventure of his Wife Edey and for transporting 9 persons, among them John Clements.

The mention of Jeremiah's wife Edey in his land patent is the only reference to his wife's name. Her maiden name is not known. The same land patent gives the name of John Clements as a headright. He is not identified as the son of Jeremiah and later evidence indicates that Jeremiah did not have a son John who survived him.

In March, 1638 Jeremiah again patented 500 acres at Upper Chippokes Creek and north upon the James River. This is believed to be a repatent of the earlier 500 acre patent since the description of the location is essentially the same. This meant that Jeremiah owned 850 acres of land which included, not only what became Claremont Manor, but most of the present day town of Claremont.

In January, 1643 Jeremiah patented 200 acres in James City County on the southward side of the James River at Upper Chippokes Creek, and east upon his former dividend. With this patent Jeremiah named Amey Clements and Ezekiel Clements as headrights. Even though the land adjoined land that Jeremiah owned, it is believed that this was additional land that he patented, and not a repatent of land previously claimed by Jeremiah.

Jeremiah later sold the 500 acres he had patented to William Thomas. This transaction is recorded in the deed book of Surry County at a later time when Capt. Benjamin Sidway designated land on Upper Chippokes Creek that he sold as being a part of this land.
The wife of Henry Perry appears later in the records of Surry County as the "heretrix of Jeremiah Clements" when her husband Capt. Henry Perry deeded 250 acres of land in 1657 to Edward Olver. This land was a part of her father's Upper Chippokes Creek land patent. It was described as being on Upper Chippokes Creek and being the eastern most 250 acres of the 350 acre patent formerly belonging to Jeremiah Clements.13

Capt. Perry assigned the remaining 100 acres to William Gaping, and on the same date, he assigned the 200 acre patent that Jeremiah had made in 1643 to William Gaping.14 These land transactions made by Jeremiah's son-in-law along with the land that Jeremiah had already sold accounted for all of the land known to have been owned by Jeremiah.

A later court entry concerning an escheated patent, granted to Thomas Clarke in 1670, identified the daughter of Jeremiah as Elizabeth. The entry referred to the 200 acre deed to William Gapin from Henry Perry and Elizabeth, his wife.15 The Anna Perry who requested that the land of her husband be surveyed after his death in 1664 was evidently a later wife, Elizabeth having already died before that date.16

Elizabeth Clements Perry, then was the daughter of Jeremiah Clements, and was apparently his only living heir. The term "heretrix" is surely meant to imply that she was the sole heir to his land. While he may have left a parcel of land to his daughter he would certainly have left the preponderance of his land to a son if he had one.

The fact that John Clements was of the appropriate time frame to have been a son of Jeremiah Clements has led to the conclusion that he was. As previously stated, the land owned by Jeremiah appears to have been accounted for in just four land transactions. John Clements did not later own land that has been described as belonging to Jeremiah. That in itself cannot be construed as conclusive evidence, but the fact that Elizabeth Clements was heir to the land of Jeremiah certainly reinforces the conclusion that she was his only heir. There is no evidence that John contested the sale of the lands, which it seems probable that he would have done, had he a legal claim to the land of Jeremiah.

In 1663, John Clements owned 50 acres of land on the east side of Gray's Creek and a branch of Ready Swamp.17 John Clements patented 42 acres of land on the east side of the main branch of Crouch's Creek adjacent to his own land in 1685.18 A careful inspection of the records does not show any close relationship between this John Clements and Jeremiah Clements at any time.
Jeremiah had died by 1657. This is indicated by the land transactions involving his son-in-law, Henry Perry. The new county's records began at its inception in 1652. Since no record of the administration of Jeremiah's estate has been found, it is possible that he died prior to that time, and the entries concerning the estate may have been made in the James City County records which are no longer extant.

1. Parish Records, searched by Noel Currer-Briggs, from research conducted by Mrs. Eva S. Gregory, Surry County.
8. Surry County Deed Book 1, p. 160.
15. Inquisitions on Escheated Land, op. cit. p. 255.

LUNENBURG COUNTY DEED BOOK I
(Continued from Vol. VI No.4, p.169)


P. 163  d. 23 Feb. 1746/7.  Maria Byrd & Charles Carter Exors. of William Byrd dec. of Charles City Co. To Alexander Irwin 298 acres on southside of Dan River. Bounded by: James Irwin's line — your old line—. Wit. John


P. 188 d. 5 May 1747. Will of Mary Brown. All my estate to Betty Cargill dau. of Cornelius Cargill and also known by the name of Betty Brown (the reason she is called so is that I the Donor Stood for her God Mother) Wit. J. Scott, Wm. Irby. R. 1 June 1747.


P. 198  d. 13 May 1747. Edward Caulwell to John Bacon 1000 acres Bounded by: Brigges Corner White Oak on Couches Creek — to pointers — R. 1 June 1747.

GREEN ETC. vs. COLEMAN ETC. MECKLENBURG JUDGEMENTS 1836

by Susan Bracey Sheppard

Mecklenburg county court 17t. [corrected from 10t.] of Sep. August 1836

Ann C. Green, Joseph S. Speed, Nancy B Speed and Elizabeth Speed Infants by William Townes their guardian ad titin[?] and next friend, Mary Jeffries, Elizabeth Jeffries, Massey Jeffries, Robert Jeffries, James Jeffries, John C. Phillips, Samuel Patillo and Sarah his wife, and Rebeckah Moody and John Moody Infants by John G. Baptist their Guardian and next friend, Joseph Boswell, Elizabeth Boswell, Nancey Boswell, John J. Boswell, John C. Hicks, Daniel T. Hicks, William Hicks, Martha Hicks, Mary Hicks, Sally Hicks, Clevirious R. Coleman, William B. Coleman the Said John J. Boswell and Nancy his wife, John Richardson and Salley his wife, Eliza P. Coleman, William R. Ryland and Jannett his wife and James A. Coleman, John L. Coleman, Peter W. Coleman, Whitehead M. Coleman and Mary Coleman Infants by the Said William G. Coleman their Guardian and next friend

vs.

Benjamine W. Coleman and Nancy Mary his wife, Edward S. Neal, John H.[?] Neal and Emile Ann Neal, Mary Jane Neal, Sarah Elizabeth Neal, Thomas Good Neal, and Alexander Neal Infants by Thomas Neal their Guardian ad titin[?]

This cause came in further to be heard[?] upon the papers formerly read[?] the Report of Commissioner Benjamine W. Coleman of the Sales of the Land and buildings and Improvements
in the bill and proceedings mentioned under the order of Sale of the  
August term 1833 to which their is no [ ]ior and was  
argued by Counsel upon Consideration thereof the Court doth  
approve the Report of Commissioner Benjamin W. Coleman and doth  
confirm the Same and the Sales of the Lands buildings and  
 Improvements made by him and the Court doth adjud[ ]ge, order and  
decree that out of the Sales made[?] by Commissioner Benjamin  
W. Coleman So Soon as he shall collect the money of the  
purchasers thereby produced that he pay to[?] the plaintiffs Ann  
C. Green, and to[?] Mary Coleman wife of Benjamin W. Coleman  
each in [?] the Sum of $401:8 the one eighth part of the Sales  
that the Said Benjamin W. Coleman in his own right i[ ]  
to himself the Sum of $133:96 it being the 1/3 of the one eighth  
part thereof, that he pay to Edward S. Neal, John Neal, Emile  
Ann Niel, Mary Jane Niel, Sarah Elizabeth Neal, Thomas Goode  
Neal and Alexander Neal each $19:13 each it being the one  
Seventh part of the one third of the one eighth part, that he  
pay to Joseph Speed, Nancey P. Speed, and Elizabeth Speed each  
the Sum of $44:65 it being the one third part of the remaining  
third of one eighth, that he pay to Clevirious R. Coleman,  
William G. Coleman, James A. Coleman, John J. Coleman, Peter W.  
Coleman, Whitehead M. Coleman, Mary Coleman, Nancey Boswell wife  
of John Boswell, Salley N. Richardson wife of John Richardson,  
Eliza B. Coleman, Janette Ryland wife of William P. Ryland, each  
the Sum of $36:53 each it being the one eleventh of the one  
eighth part thereof, that he pay to Mary Jeffries, Elizabeth  
Jeffries, Massey Jeffries, Robert Jeffries, and James Jeffries  
each the Sum of $80:37 it being the one fifth of the one eighth  
part thereof, that he pay to John C. Phillips and Sarah Patillo  
the wife of Samuel Patillo each the Sum of $133:95 it being the  
2/3 of the one eighth part thereof, that he pay to Rebecca Moody  
and John Moody each the Sum of $66:97 it being the one half of  
the remaining one[?] third of the one Eighth part thereof,  
that he pay to Joseph Boswell, Elizabeth Boswell, Nancey  
Boswell, & John J. Boswell each the Sum of $100:47 it being  
the one fourth part of the one Eighth part thereof, that he pay  
to John Hicks, Daniel T. Hicks, William A. Hicks, Martha Hicks,  
Mary Hicks, and Sally Hicks each one Sixth part of one eighth  
part thereof. That out of the proportion of each distributee the  
Commissioner Benjamin W. Coleman deduct their respective  
proportions of the Costs of this Suit and all costs and expences  
incurred in making the Sales and Collection of the ditto and  
any other incidental expenses by him incurred.

1836 Aug. Ct.

Final decree.
To the worshipful County Court of Mecklenburg in Chancery Siting Your orators and or alienes[?] Ann C. Green, Joseph Speed, Nancey B. Speed, and Elizabeth Speed Infants by William Townes their guardian and next friend, Mary Jeffries, Elizabeth Jeffries, Massey Jeffries, Robert Jeffries and James Jeffries Infants by Richard Russell their Guardian and next friend, John C. Phillips, Samuel[?] [ ] Patillo and Sarah his wife, Rebeckah Moody and John Moody Infants by John G. Baptist their guardian and next friend, Joseph Boswell, Elizabeth Boswell, Nancey Boswell, John J. Boswell, John C. Hicks, Daniel T. Hicks, William A. Hicks, Martha Hicks, Mary Hicks, Salley Hicks, Cluverius R. Coleman, William G. Coleman, Nancey Boswell wife of John J. Boswell, John Richardson and Salley his wife, Eliza B. Coleman, William P. Ryland and Janette his wife and James A. Coleman, John L. Coleman, Peter W. Coleman, Whitehead M. Coleman, and Mary Coleman Infants by the Said William G. Coleman their guardian and next firend humbly complaining Shew to the Court that William Coleman of this County died Intestate Seised of Several tracts of land one tract of 8400 acres, one of 100 acres, one of 1400 acres, and one of 100 acres, and one of 100[?] acres which if divided would not be worth three hundred dollars to each of his distributees, that the Interest of his different distributees requires a Sale of the different tracts that by their being Subjected to Sale by a judicious division into lotts they would Sell for much more money and the price would be greatly increased beyond what it would command if divided, they charge expressly that the Said William Coleman died Intestate of full age, unmarried and without a child or children by which event his real estate descends to his next of kin for distribution. that Several of his brothers and Sisters have died before him and their children are entitled to Suit proprportrious[?] as they would have been entitled to if living. that he had brothers and Sisters Thomas Coleman, John Coleman, James Coleman, Elizabeth Coleman who intermarried with Swepsion Jeffries Jur., Rebeckah Coleman who intermarried with Pettus Phillips, Mary Coleman who intermarried with John J. Boswell, if ] Coleman who intermarried with John Hicks and Ann C. Coleman who intermarried with Abraham Green. that the proceeds of his real estate will be divided into five Eight equal parts and divided in the following manner, that John Coleman died before William Coleman Intestate without a wife and left but one Child who is his Sole distributee to wit, Mary C. Coleman who has intermarried with Benjamine W. Coleman who in her right is intitled to the one eighth part to which her farther John Coleman would have been intitled had he Survived the Said William Coleman. That James Coleman another brother died before William Coleman Intestate and without a wife leaving as his Coheirs and distributees three children Benjamine W. Coleman, Elizabeth Coleman, and Mary Ann Coleman who were intitled to his one eighth part to be divided into three equal parts between them each receiving the one third of his one eighth part, that Elizabeth Coleman intermarried with Thomas
Neal by whom She had Edward S. Neal, John Neal, Emile Ann Neal, Mary Jane Neal, Sarah Elizabeth Neale, Thomas Goode Neal, and Alexander Neal, that the Said Elizabeth died [ ] Covert [?] in the life of William Coleman by which went her one third of the one Eighth part descended to his children each of whom are entitled to the one Seventh part of the one third of the one eighth part, that Mary Ann Coleman intermarried with Robert Speed by whom she had three children, Joseph Speed, nancey B. Speed, and Elizabeth Speed, that She died in the life time of the said Willia[m] Coleman a married woman her husband Surviving her, that her one third of the one eighth descended to her children each to receive the one third of the one third of the one eighth. That Thomas Coleman another brother died in the life of William Coleman unmarried at the time of his death, leaving children Clevirius R. Coleman, William G. Coleman, Samuel[?] A. Coleman, John L. Coleman, Peter W. Coleman, Whitehead M. Coleman, Mary Coleman, Nancy wife of John [?] Boswell, Salley N. Richardson wife of John Richardson, Eliza B. Coleman, and Janette Ryland wife of William P. Ryland making 11 in number, that his one eighth part descends to them to be equally divided between them into eleven parts allotting to each of them the one eleventh of the one Eighth part, that Ann C. Green a Sister of William Coleman intermarried with Abraham Green[?], her husband died in the life of William Coleman that She is intitled to the one eighth part thereof, That Elizabeth Coleman Sister of the decedant Intermarried with Sweepson Jeffries jur., that She died her husband living at her death before William Coleman, that She left children Mary Jeffries, Elizabeth Jeffries, Massey Jeffries, Robert Jeffries, and James Jeffries who are intitled to her one eighth part to be equally divided between them each to receive the one fifth of the one eighth. That Rebeckah Coleman intermarried with Pettus Phillips, that She died in the life of William Coleman and left Children John C. Phillips, Sarah Patillo wife of Samuel Patillo, and Rebeckah Moody wife Marshall Moody who are entitled to the one third each of the one eighth, that Rebeckah Moody died in the life of William Coleman her husband Marshall Moody Surviving her, that She left two children Rebeckah Moody & John Moody, who are intitled to her one third of the one eighth to be equally divided between them.

That Mary Coleman intermarried with John Boswell both of whom died in the life of William Coleman and left children Joseph Boswell, Elizabeth Boswell, Nancey Boswell, and John J. Boswell who are each intitled to the one fourth part of her one eighth, that Gracey[?] Coleman intermarried with John Hicks both of whom died before William Coleman, that She left children John C. Hicks, Daniel T. Hicks, William A. Hicks, Martha Hicks, Mary Hicks, and Salley Hicks, that they are intitled each to the one Sixth fifth part of her one eighth. They charge that there[?] can[?] be reasonable objection to the immediate[?] Sale and division of the proceeds of the real estate of their Common
ancestor. They beg leave to charge for the information[?] of the Court that the Sale would be greatly advanced[?] by giving the Commissioner to be appointed power to Subdivide the different tracts of land into Such lotts as he may deem most adviseable or to Sell by the intire tract according to existing circumstances at the Sale as will most advance the general interest of the distributees they charge that there is a very[?] large [  ] and [  ] building upon the manner plantation of no earthly use to the plantation and will not advance its Sale one cent, they pray that the Commissioner may be authorized to Sell this building[?] Seperated from the tract of land upon which it Stands, that the Sale may be made upon twelve months credit the money collected by the Commissioner and the Proceeds [?] divided between the distributees according to their respective rights your orators and oratrines[?] are advised that a commissioner having a common Interest with them would attend to the general Interest of the distributees more [  ] than one dis[  ]ed they therefore pray that Benjamin W. Coleman may be appointed the only commissioner to carry this decreed prayed for into effect that the Said Benjamin W. Coleman and Mary his wife, Edward S. Neale, John H Neale, Emile Ann Neale, Mary Jane Neale, Sarah Elizabeth Neal, Thomas Goode Neal, and Alexander Neal may be made defendants hereto, that the Court appoint a guardian ad titin[?] to the Infant defendants who are [a two- line space was here left in the manuscript] that they may be compelled Seperately on oath to answer the facts charged in this bill and they will ever pray [  ]

Green for Comlts

[On the back of the last page:]  
16 Green &c  
15 vs. Bill  
18  
18  
58 1833 Augt. bill &  
35 ansrs. fild. In[  ]  
1.50 decree  
75  
75 1835 April Rept. [  ?]
5.28 1836 Aug. [ ]

Report confirmed &
final decree

Clerk 5.28

[ ] o. 10.50

$15.78

Green etc. vs. Coleman etc.

Mecklenburg Judgments 1836 Aug. Ct. Box 38

At a Court held for Mecklenburg County August Term 1833
Ann C. Green (Joseph S. Speed, Nancy B. Speed and Elizabeth Speed, Infants by William Townes their Gdn. & next friend), Mary Jeffries, Elizabeth Jeffries, Massey Jeffries, Robert Jeffries, James Jeffries, John C. Phillips, Samuel Patillo and Sarah his wife, and Rebeckah Moody and John Moody Infants by John G. Baptist their Guardia[n] & next friend, Joseph Boswell, Elizabeth Boswell, Nancy Boswell, John J. Boswell, John C. Hicks, Daniel T. Hicks, William A. Hicks, Martha Hicks, Mary Hicks, Salley Hicks, Cleverious R. Coleman, William G. Coleman, the said John J. Boswell, and Nancy his wife, John Richardson, and Salley his wife Eliza P. Coleman, William P. Ryland & Janett his wife (and James A. Coleman, John L. Coleman, Peter W. Coleman, Whitehead M. Coleman, and Mary Coleman, Infants by the said William G. Coleman, their Guardian and next friend

Plaintiffs

vs [in chancery]

Benjamine W. Coleman and Mary C. his wife, Ewd. S.[?] Neal, John H. Neal, (and Emila Ann Neal, Mary Jane Neal, Sarah Elizabeth Neal, Thomas Good Neal, and Alexander Neal Infants by Thomas Neal, their Guardian ad litam[?])

Defendants

This cause is docketed upon the argument docket by counsel consent of all the parties thereto & by like consent, came to be heard upon the bill of the complainants, and the answers of the Defendants and upon other evidence adduced in open Court, and argument[s] of Counsel, it appearing to the Court from the facts charged in the bill, and the admissions of the Defendant in their answers, and other evidence adduced to
the Court in open Court, that if the Land of which William Coleman died seised and possessed, was divided equally between his distributaries, that each distributable share would not sell for three hundred dollars pershare if divided: upon consideration there of the Court doth adjudge, order, and decree, that the real Estate of which the said William Coleman died seised shall be sold at publick auction, upon a credit of twelve months being first duly advertised for twenty days: that the Commissioner shall take of the purchasers, bonds, with unquestionable security for the payment of the purchase money, and convey by deed the fee simple title to the purchasers with Special Warranty: that the Commissioner is directed to sell any of the buildings or other improvements upon either of the tracts of Land which in his Judgment, can be sold without injuring or impairing the sale of either tract of Land: that he sell the Land by entire tracts or in such Lotts as may in his Judgment best advance the sale, and upon the notice of the parties, and by their Consent, Benjamine W. Coleman one of the defendants is appointed the sole commissioner to carry this decree into full effect, and that when the money shall fall due from the purchasers, that he proceed immediately without delay to collect it, and when collected he pay first the costs of this suit as well Legal as such extra costs as he may incur, and all the necessary expences attending the sale and conveyance of the Land, and improvements, and when the money is collected, he pay to Ann C. Green the one eighth part thereof, to Mary C. Coleman, wife of Benja. Coleman, the one eighth part thereof, that the said Benja. W. Coleman in his own right, retain to himself one third of one eigth [sic] part thereof, that he pay to Edward S. Neal, John Neal, Emila Ann Neal, Mary Jane Neal, Sarah Elizabeth Neal, Thomas Goode Neal, & Alexander Neal each the one seventh part of the one third of one eighth, that he pay to Joseph Speed, Nancy P. Speed, and Elizabeth Speed, each the one third part of the remaining third of one eighth, that he pay to Cleverious R. Coleman, William C. Coleman, James A. Coleman, John J. Coleman, Peter W. Coleman, Whitehead M. Coleman, Mary Coleman, Nancy Boswell wife of Jno. J Boswell, Salley W. Richardson wife of John Richardson, Eliza B. Coleman, Janette Ryland wife of William P. Ryland each one eleventh of one eighth part, That he pay to Mary Jeffries, Elizabeth Jeffries, Massey Jefries, Robert Jeffries, and James Jeffries each one fifth of one eighth, That he pay to Jno. C. Phillips and Sarah Patillo each the one third part of one eighth, and that pay to Rebecca Moody and John Moody each the one half of the one third of the one eighth part, that he pay to Joseph Boswell, Elizabeth Boswell, Nancy Boswell, Jno. J. Boswell each one fourth part of the one eighth, That he pay to John C. Hicks, Daniel T. Hicks,
William A. Hicks, Martha Hicks, Mary Hicks, and Sally Hicks, each one sixth of one eighth part and report to Court in order to a final decree.

A Copy

Teste

Jno. G. Baptist, C.C.

QUERIES

KIRKLAND. Mrs. Thomas Zaruba (RFD 1, Box 262, Sutherland, VA 23885) seeks information on CHARLES b. 1836 Brunswick Co. VA, and EDWARD b. 1840 Brunswick Co., VA sons of THOMAS KIRKLAND and ARMON (ERLINE) DUGGER. Unable to locate after 1850 Brunswick Co. census.

PORTER. Mrs. H.E.Nobles needs information on MARTIN PORTER, found in Fauquier Co., VA where he married 1789 Aggie Withers. He is also on the 1800 Tax List and 1810,1820 census. Need information on TILLMAN PORTER found 1820 Culpepper Co., VA. We have the following PORTER siblings -Martin, Susan P. Barrett, Tillman Taylor, Sarah Weldon, Rebecca Elliott, James and Burke Porter. The mother of these siblings is a Sarah __ Porter. The father is unproven but seems to be a Jedithan Porter. Ours were born in S.C. and moved to GA and LA. The ones living in 1880 and 1900 stated on census records their father was born in VA and mother in S.C. Any PORTER help will be appreciated...

CALDWELL. Gwen C. Quickel (P.O.Box 806, Lake Jackson, TX 77566) any information on John Caldwell, Jr. line of 1796 will, Halifax Co., VA. His parents, grandparents, etc.

BISHOP/NORRIS. Helen Norris Byrd (4113 Corona St., Tampa, FL 33629) seeks parents of Ann C. BISHOP who married WILLIAM NORRIS, 19 May 1818 in Princess Ann Co., VA; she died 2 Feb. 1859 in Brenham, Washington Co. Tx.

COCKE. Peg Britton (Ellsworth, KS 67439-0128) Nathaniel COCKE, and wife Rebecca, in 1784, deeded to William Britton of Halifax Co. 916 acres on Difficult Creek for 5 shillings. In 1785 Nathaniel and Rebecca Cocke deeded to Isham BRITTON 220 1/2 acres on Difficult Creek next to William Britton with no mention made of price. As these deeds have the appearance of being gifts, I wish to correspond with anyone having information on Nathaniel and Rebecca COCKE, their ancestors, and/or a BRITTON/COCKE relationship.
TABLE OF CONTENTS

49

QUERIES

50

PERSON FAMILY

51

REGISTER OF FREE CHILDREN, PRINCESS ANNE CO., 1798

55

ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY MARRIAGE BONDS

55

SURRY COUNTY INSOLVENTS AND REMOVALS, 1802-1805

58

WILL OF BOLLING CLARK OF DINWIDDIE COUNTY

60

BRUNSWICK CO. WILL BOOK 2 [Deeds and Wills, 1783-85]

63

SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY CHANCERY SUITS, 1845

66

JAMES BELL ESTATE PAPERS

70

THE THWEATT FAMILY

70

LUNENBURG COUNTY DEED BOOK I

82

DEPOSITIONS FROM A SUIT IN CUMBERLAND CO., 1787-89

87

QUERIES

96

Lyndon H. Hart, J. Christian Kolbe, Editors

Graphics by Bobby Sheppard

Copyright 1989

Address all correspondence to P.O. Box 118, Richmond, VA 23201
MINOR./COX. Jeannine Tussey Preston (1317 Rusticview, Manchester, MO 63011) desires information on marriage of Cyrus Minor and Elizabeth? where? when? Cyrus, son of Joseph Minor (d ca 1784) and Edith Cox of Lunenburg County, VA. Other children are Bartley, Letitia, Joseph, Jr., John, Pricilla, Spencer, Ephraim and Ellyanda. Edith and Cyrus to Kentucky by 1796. Have much information, need more, and willing to exchange.

LUCAS/WYCHE/RIVERS/HUNT. Sally Besten (128 South Fort Thomas Ave., Fort Thomas, KY 41075) seeking information about and descendants of Charles Lucas who died in Greensville County in 1783 and married Tabitha WYCHE, daughter of James Wyche. Also interested in Robert RIVERS, died 1782 Greensville Co., married Martha HUNT, daughter of Thomas HUNT. Want to correspond and exchange info with others working on any of these families.

JONES/GRAY/IVY/MATTHEWS/JOHNSON/TURNER. Faith G. Flythe (52 Park St.,#2, Exeter, NH 03833) seeks information on the following: 1) Robert Jones, Sr. (d. 1775 Sussex Co.) and his son Jesse (d. Mar. 28. 1771 A.P.R.) 2) Did Jesse Jones marry Mary Gray dau. of Richard Gray (d. 1779 Surry Co.) and Martha? 3) John Ivy (d. 1753 Surry Co.) 4) Hugh Matthews (d. c. 1750 Southampton Co.) and wife Martha Johnson 5) William Turner (d. 1774 Brunswick Co.

PRICE. Mrs. Betty K. Price (Rt. 2, Box 5069, Mt. Gilead, NC 27306) seeking proof to determine which William Price married Mary Morton, b. 12 Nov. 1733, d/o Col. Joseph and Mary (Goode) Morton. (A) Capt William Price, will 1793 Charlotte Co. VA, wife Mary, children: (1) Daniel, wife Lydia Morris; (2) Samuel, wife Elizabeth (Price?); (3) William, Jr., wife Catherine Gaines; (4) Williamson, wife Susannah Booker; (5) Nancy, husband Thomas Payne; (6) Mary W. "Polly", husband Short Jones; (7) Sarah, husband Nathaniel Thomas; (8) Lucy, husband John Haas; (9) Elizabeth, no further record. OR (B) William, will 1807 Prince Edward Co. VA, wife Mary, children: (1) William, Jr., wife Sarah Baldwin Balding; (2) Jacob, NFR; (3) Nathaniel, wife Mary "Polly" Venable; (4) James, NFR; (5) Nancy, married a Harris. Any help appreciated.

PERSON FAMILY

by L.H. Hart

Much has appeared in print concerning this large and prominent family, but there are a number of errors. This article will attempt to correct some of these mistakes. It is not intended to be the definitive work on the Person family, but to supply additional information on a family with numerous connections in the southern Tidewater.

John Person died testate in Surry County, Virginia in 1738 (Will and Deed Book 1738-54, p.51). His widow Sarah married secondly George Wyche (Surry Co. Order Book 1744-49, p.361). The two children to be considered in this article are his sons John² and Thomas².

John² Person of Isle of Wight County (later Southampton County) was the eldest son and heir at law of John Person of Surry (Brunswick Co. Deed Book 3, p.447). He died testate in Southampton County in 1752 (Will Book 1, p.66). He lists the following sons: John³, Henry³, Thomas³, William³.

John³ Person married Dorcas Turner, daughter of Simon Turner, and died in 1767. Turner lists the following heirs [grandchildren]: Turner and Lucy Person (Southampton Co. Will Book 1, p.410). John² Person listed a grandson John Person, son of John and Dorcas. John³ Person in his will (Southampton Co. Will Book 2, p.193) lists his wife Dorcas, brother William Person, cousin Benjamin Person of Bute Co. NC, and sons Presley*, Philip*, Colin*, and Turner*. Dorcas Person married secondly Richard Clifton (Southampton Co. Deed Book 7, p.453), who qualified as guardian to the orphans Lucy and Turner Person in 1772. From this it appears that John had predeceased his father.

Presley* Person appears to have died without issue (Southampton Co. Order Book 1803-05, p.511). Philip* Person was the heir to the land of Presley Person, indicating that he was the eldest son or the eldest next to Presley.

Philip* Person married Temperance Thorpe in Southampton Co. on 26 Jan. 1772. She was the daughter of Timothy Thorpe. Person died testate in 1782 (Southampton Co. Will Book 3, p.395) leaving a widow Temperance, brother Turner, and children Timothy⁵ and Patsey⁵. His widow married secondly on 8 Jan. 1784 in Southampton Co. Aminias Randall, and they had a daughter Temperance. Randall was dead by 1790 when Robert Mabry qualified as guardian to the orphan Temperance Randall. According to a 1797 Southampton Co. Chancery suit, Martha⁶ Person married John Brown and Timothy⁵ Person died under 21, without issue, in 1784. From an 1805 Southampton Co. Chancery suit, it appears that Martha⁶ Person married secondly David Newsam and Temperance Randall married John Peters.

Colin* Person married Elizabeth -- and died testate in Southampton Co. in 1782 (Will Book 3, p.396). He mentions his brother Philip, his wife Elizabeth, and his daughter Nancy⁶.

51
His widow married secondly Banks Meacham on 20 Dec. 1785 in Greensville Co. (Southampton Co. Judgments 1791, part 5).

Turner* Person may have married Polly Harrison on 17 Jan. 1801 in Southampton Co. He died testate in Southampton Co. (Will Book 5, p.447) mentioning his daughter Rebecca* and his neice Darcas Westbrook. His daughter married Henry* Person of Greensville Co. in Southampton Co. on 30 Dec. 1818 with the consent of her guardian David Westbrook.

Henry* Person married Mary Harris (SSV Vol. 6, No.4). He was dead by 1754 when an inventory of his estate was ordered. The inventory was recorded in 1758 (Southampton Co. Will Book 1, p.291). The widow married secondly William Blunt on 24 Feb. 1758. The only child of Henry was John* whose guardian was his step-father William Blunt (the bond was dated 1759).

John* Person (Henry*3) died without issue in 1773 (Southampton Co. Will Book 3, p.69). His property was willed to his step-father William Blunt.

Thomas* Person died in 1754 in Southampton Co. (Will Book 1, p.146). He died without surviving issue. The four slaves willed to Thomas by John* appear in this inventory, confirming that this Thomas is the son of John*. There was a suit in the General Court to partition and divide the land left to Thomas by his father. The recipients of the land were John, William, and John Person the younger, infant, by William Blunt (Southampton Co. Deed Book 3, p.320).

William* Person was married to Mary Thorpe, daughter of Timothy, in Southampton Co. on 10 Nov. 1757. He died testate there in 1768 (Southampton Co. Will Book 2, p.267). His will mentions his wife Mary and sons: William* John*, Anthony*. His widow married secondly William Andrews. There are guardians' bonds for Anthony and John Person with William Andrews as guardian dated 11 Feb. 1779, and for Betty and William Person with Timothy Thorpe as guardian on the same date. There is a chancery suit in 1783 between the minor orphans of William Person and William Andrews and wife Mary, the widow of William Person.

William* Person (William*3) was the eldest child, and he appears to have died without issue as there is no reference to him or his heirs in the wills of his brothers. There is an administrator's bond for Anthony Person on the estate of a William Person dated 14 Dec. 1786.

John* Person (William*3) died without issue in Southampton Co. in 1799 (Will Book 5, p.137). His will mentions his nephew John Anthony Person, his nieces Marianne Person and Elizabeth Person, and mentions Rebecca, Elizabeth, Polly Person as surviving children of Henry and Polly Person. John Anthony Person is also listed with the three above as a residuary legatee.

Anthony* Person may have married in Greensville Co. on 5 April 1790 Rebecca Person. He did marry Elizabeth Browne in Southampton Co. on 31 Oct. 1797. He died testate in Southampton Co. (Will Book 5, p.128) in 1799. His will mentions his wife
Elizabeth, his unborn child, his brother John, and the children of Henry Person's present wife. His widow married secondly George Veale and died in 1836 (Southampton Deed Book 15, p.47). His daughter Mary Ann Person married William Minton and died without issue in 1827 (Nansemond Co. land taxes 1825-1828).

Nothing further is known about Elizabeth* Person.

This concludes the discussion of the male issue of John* Person. He listed a number of daughters in his will and nothing positive is known about them. It has been written that Priscilla Person (John* Person) married Benjamin Blunt. This is not the case. It seems likely that Priscilla Person married Henry Westbrooke. The Person name appears as a first and middle name in the descendants of this couple. The issue of this couple includes: Rebecca, wife of John Tillar; Sally, wife of Ambrose Andrews; Henry Westbrooke (died 1798); William Person Westbrooke; Lucy, wife of Kirby Bittle; Thomas Westbrooke; Person Westbrooke; Priscilla Westbrooke; Nancy, wife of Samuel Briester (Southampton Co. Executions, 1800).

Thomas* Person, the son of John of Surry, inherited land at Fountains Creek. This seems to be in the area that became Brunswick Co. He received patents in 1730 and 1734 and purchased land in 1745. The patent of 1734 was sold by him in 1748 (Brunswick Co. Deed Book 3, p.428). His wife's name has not been determined. He died in Brunswick Co. intestate in 1770. Jesse Williamson obtained administration on his estate, the bond being dated 23 Apr. 1770. His children were: Mary*, Elizabeth*, Thomas*, and probably John*.

Mary* Person, born by 1737, married Jesse Williamson in Brunswick Co. on 21 Oct. 1758. He died intestate in 1801, having married secondly Elizabeth Marable on 22 Dec. 1792 in Sussex Co. All of his children were by Mary Person. Their issue were: Person*; Henry*; Rebecca*, wife of Frederick Lanier; Temperance*, wife of Frederick Parker; James*; Joseph*; Matthew*; Elizabeth*, wife of Nathaniel Clanton.

Elizabeth* Person married Simon Turner the Younger prior to 1763 (Brunswick Co. Deed Book 7, p.381). He died by 1818 (Greensville Co. land tax lists). Issue according to a suit in Greensville Co. (Order Book 6, p.153): Patience, wife of Richard Gordon; Birchett L., widow of William Sykes; Green Turner; Betsy D., wife of John D. Powell; Martha, wife of Peyton Mason; Person Turner; Polly, wife of James Williamson; Simon Turner; Priscilla, wife of William Dancy. Several of these daughters were married more than once, but this article is not intended to pursue the various descendants in the female line.

Thomas* Person lived in the part of Brunswick Co. that fell into the new county of Greensville. As Thomas Person, Jr., he married Mary Delony in Mecklenburg Co. on 19 Sept. 1768. His will was recorded in 1783 (Greensville Co. Will Book 1, p.26). His inventory records a number of slaves with the same names as those of his father. He only names his four sons in his will, but a suit in Greensville Co. (Order Book 2, p.170) fills in the
names of all his children. Thomas*, Henry*, Benjamin*, and William Delony* Person are the sons named in the will. The suit involves a division of the share of William Delony* Person, who had died without issue by 1792. The two daughters named in the suit are Frances Jefferson* Person and Nancy* Person.

Frances Jefferson* Person married first William Bynum on 15 Jan. 1795 in Greensville Co. and secondly, by 1802, Littleton Mason.

Anne* Person married James Hayley in Greensville Co. on 22 Mar. 1798. She was dead by 1802, leaving one son Benjamin* Hayley.

Thomas* Person (Thomas², Thomas², John) married Polly and died testate in 1806 without issue (Greensville Co. Will Book 2, p.1). His heirs were his nephews Henry and William, the youngest sons of his brother Henry Person.

Henry* Person (Thomas³, Thomas², John) married Polly (about whom more will follow) and died testate in 1807 (Greensville Co. Will Book 2, p.40). His will names sons: Henry, William, John and brother Benjamin. There are several suits in Greensville Co. to divide the property of Henry Person and they list all his children (Order Book 4, p.316; Order Book 5, pp.74, 243; Order Book 6, pp.89, 306; Order Book 8, p.1). Issue: Rebecca* Person married Simmons Thorp in Greensville Co. on 24 Jan. 1812. Elizabeth* Person married Francis E. Williamson on 21 Nov. 1810 in Greensville Co.; Mary Person* married Henry B. Turner on 10 May 1813 in Greensville Co.; John Anthony* Person married 1) Mary A.M. Peebles on 13 Apr. 1818 in Greensville Co. 2) Sarah M. Newsom on 12 Oct. 1831 in Southampton Co. 3) Mary H. Harris on 19 Feb. 1834 in Southampton Co. 4) Mary E. Matthews on 14 Mar. 1838 in Greensville Co.; Henry* Person married Rebecca* Person on 30 Dec. 1818 in Southampton Co.; William* Person about whom nothing further is known; Dorothy A. Person married Joseph M. S. Rogers on 29 Jan. 1819 in Greensville Co.; Martha* Person married Francis E. Williamson as his second wife. The wife of Henry Person seems to be a close relation to John* and Anthony* Person, the sons of William³. They both make bequests to the children of Henry and Polly Person, John calling them his nieces and nephews. This implies a sibling relationship between the said John and Anthony and Polly Person. There are guardian's accounts in Northampton Co. NC (Guardian Accounts 1781-1802, pp.9, 157) for Mary Person orphan of Mary Andrews, returned by Benjamin Clifton, dated 1783 to 1793. There is also a reference in the 1787 will of Benjamin Clifton of Northampton Co. NC (Will Book 2, p.150) to his supposed daughter Polley Person. The implication in all of this is that Mrs. Henry Person bore the name Polly Person, but was either a posthumous child or, more probably, an out of wedlock child of Mrs. Mary (Thorpe) Person, born before her second marriage to William Andrews. This would make her children the nieces and nephews of John and Anthony Person on the maternal side and would explain the bequests and relationships mentioned in the
two previously mentioned wills.

Benjamin Person (Thomas^3, Thomas^2, John) married Rebecca Parke on 13 May 1805 in Greensville Co. He died testate in 1826 in Northampton Co., NC (Will Book 4, p.2). The widow died testate there in 1845 (Will Book 5, p.36). Issue: William H.5, Mary Lucy6, Francis B.6, Thomas J.P.6, Benjamin Franklin,6 Harriet Martha Elizabeth Nancy6 Person.

John^3 Person (Thomas^2, John) is probably a son of Thomas who died in 1770. He, as a resident of Brunswick Co., makes a deed in 1774 (Brunswick Co. Deed Book 11, p.348) in which he sells land, partly a grant to John Person, dec. in 1731 and partly a grant to Thomas Person in 1730. There is no assignment of dower. Nothing further is known about him. He may be the same John Person who married Mary Howell in Southampton Co. on 10 Mar. 1768.

This concludes the brief account of several branches of the Person family.

REGISTER OF FREE CHILDREN, PRINCESS ANNE COUNTY, 1798.

by L.H. Hart

This is transcribed completely from the Princess Anne County Miscellaneous Papers, 1798, folder 28, Box 42.

This is to certify that my Children Bornd of a Free woman and to Prevent Daingers I wish to Have their freedom put on Record.

The Daughter of Cevinah fuller Named Elizabeth Was bornd June the 7 Day 1785.
The name of the second is Cevinah the Daughter of Cevinah was bornd may the 5 Day 1787.
The name of the third is abba the Daughter of Cevinah she was bornd october the 2 Day 1789.
Moley the grandchild of Cevinah was bornd September the 22 Day 1798.
These are all free bornd as Can be Proved.

ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY MARRIAGE BONDS

by L. H. HART

continued from Vol.7, p. 12

Jan. 6, 1810 James Johnson, Jr. to Creacey Crumpler, sec.
Lewis Johnson witn. to consent Benjamin Crumpler.

Jan. 3, 1810 George W. Driver to Charlotte Shivers, dau. of Sally Shivers sec. Robert Tynes consent of his guardian Robert
Mar. 28, 1810  Barden Roberts to Betsey Everitt, spinster of IW
sec. David Roberts  wtn. N. Young

26 Feb. 1810  Matthew Powell to Elizabeth Pruden  sec. Henry

17 Jan. 1810  Shadrach Griffin to Patience Bradshaw, spinster
sec. Wm. Bradshaw  Consent of bride's father Benjamin Bradshaw
wtn. Nathaniel Young.

Butler  wtn. Nathaniel Young.

15 Jan. 1810  Wiley Turner to Nancy Pope  sec. Burwell Harriss
bride consents.  Valentine Jenkins, guardian of groom consents,
wtn. to this consent Purkins Carstarphen.  wtn. D. Dick.

28 Feb. 1810  Eley Turner to Nanny Butler  sec. Jacob Butler
bride consents  wtn. D. Dick.

24 Apr. 1810  James Shivers to Polly Driver, dau. of Jemima
Driver  sec. Drury Driver  consent for bride, wtn. George W.
Driver  consent of Sally Shivers for groom  wtn. Nathaniel
Young.

25 Apr. 1810  John Barrott of IW to Elizabeth Cowling  sec.
Nathaniel Young.

2 Apr. 1810  James Butler of IW to Polly Duck of IW  sec.
Jethro Butler  wtn. to consent Nathaniel Young  wtn. D. Dick.

2 Apr. 1810  Jacob Bradshaw to Nancy Beal  sec. Jacob Beel
Consent of bride, wtn. Jacob Beel.

5 Apr. 1810  William Shuster to Elizabeth H. Campbell  sec.
Samuel Godwin, Jr.  consent of bride's father, William Campbell
wtn. Edmond Godwin.

5 May 1810  Hardy Councill to Elizabeth Carr  sec. Eley
Councill  bride's consent signed by Thos. and Charlotte Carr
wtn. D. Dick.

7 June 1810  Dr. John C. Saunders to Wilmuth Boykin of IW
sec. Mills F. Wills  bride consents  wtn. N. Young.

18 June 1810  Lamuel Fulgham to Polly Fulgham  sec. Joseph
Fulgham  bride consents  wtn. D. Dick.

18 June 1810  Joseph Fulgham to Milly Norsworthy [Norswasry in


19 May 1810    Thomas Shelly to Frances W. Harrison   sec. Mills Stephenson  bride consents   witn. N. Young.

19 May 1810    Mills Gay to Nancy Hancock, dau. of Wm.   sec. Wm. Hancock   witn. Nathl. Young.


21 Sept. 1810 Lemuel Beal to Polly Crumpler sec. Solomon Darden consent of bride's mother, Sally Crumpler.


SURRY COUNTY INSOLVENTS AND REMOVALS, 1802-1805

by L.H. Hart

continued from Vol. 7, p. 15

Will Book 2, p. 527

List of Insolvents and Removals 1802, due 1803.

John Ambler Williamsburg
Henry Browne formerly of Norfolk, now dead
William Betts Isle of Wight
Thomas Gwaltney died in Sussex
John J’Anson Southampton
Michael Ricks Sussex
James Smith Norfolk Borough
Thomas Wombwell NC
IBID., p. 528

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Location</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>James Belsches</td>
<td>Gloucester</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Butts Birdsong</td>
<td>Sussex</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Blassingham</td>
<td>Isle of Wight</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pleasant Cocke</td>
<td>deceased, Prince George</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin Collier</td>
<td>Prince George</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Crass</td>
<td>Sussex</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Howell Debriss</td>
<td>James City</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Hite</td>
<td>Petersburg</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard Jones</td>
<td>Nottoway</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alex. Quarrier</td>
<td>Richmond</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas T. Relfe</td>
<td>Prince George</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Hix</td>
<td>Sussex</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

IBID., p. 530

List of Insolvents and Removals 1803, due 1804.

Samuel Andrews        Petersburg

Will Book 3, p. 88

Insolvents and Non-residents 1802, payable 1803.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Location</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>John Cofer</td>
<td>Isle of Wight</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Free Davy</td>
<td>Williamsburg</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

IBID., p. 89

Insolvents 1802

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Location</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Peter Blizzard</td>
<td>Southampton</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Crass</td>
<td>Sussex</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Hicks</td>
<td>moved to Sussex</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Hite</td>
<td>moved to Petersburg</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harwood Sumlen</td>
<td>moved to Southampton</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Blassingham</td>
<td>moved to Isle of Wight</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Ferrell</td>
<td>goes by water</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

IBID., p. 90

Insolvents 1803

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Location</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>John Blassingham</td>
<td>removed to Isle of Wight</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin Collier</td>
<td>removed to Prince George</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Lashley</td>
<td>removed to Sussex</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jeremiah Willeford</td>
<td>removed to Southampton</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

recorded Sept. 24, 1805

59
WILL OF BOLLING CLARK OF DINWIDDIE COUNTY

by L.H. Hart

A copy of this will was found in Monroe County, Mississippi in a suit to divide property. The will is transcribed and other pertinent genealogical data from the suit has been abstracted and included in this article.

In the name of God, Amen. I Bolling Clark of the county of Dinwiddie, and Parish of Bath, being sick of body, but of sound mind and disposing memory, do make, ordain and constitute, this my last Will and Testament, in manner and form following, that is to say—

Impremises, I lend to my son-in-law Peter Pride during his natural life the following negro slaves, (to wit) Isaac and Tom, and at is decease, I give and bequeath the above named negroes, to my grand-daughter Ann Allen, to her and the heirs of her body, forever.

Item— I also give and bequeath unto my aforesaid grand-daughter, Ann Allen, the following negro slaves, in addition to those bequeathed unto her at the decease of Peter Pride, (to wit) Peter, Anthony, little Peter, Milley and Anica, and all their future increase, to her & the heirs of her body. I also give and bequeath to my grand-daughter, Ann Allen, one walnut Desk, a Table, and one bell metal skillet, to her and her heirs forever.

Item— I lend to my grand-daughter, Mary Burnett, the following slaves, (to wit:) Ann, Lyda, Sall, Joshua, and Jenny, with all their future increase, I then give and bequeath the aforesaid negroes lent unto my grand-daughter Mary Burnett, and their future increase, to the heirs of her body and their heirs forever.

Item— I give and bequeath unto my grand-daughter Elizabeth North the following negro slaves, (to wit): Jumper, Daniel, Lewis, Rachel, and Nancy, with all their future increase to her and her heirs forever.

Item— I give unto my great grand-son Bolling C. North, one negro slave (to wit) Elizabeth, with all her future increase to him and his heirs forever.

Item— I give and bequeath unto my great grand-son, Bolling C. Burnett, one negro slave (to wit): Lucy, with all her future increase, to him and his heirs forever.

Item— I give and bequeath to my son in law Peter Pride, the tract of land whereon I live, containing two hundred and four acres, or more or less, after paying my grand-daughters Elizabeth North, Mary Burnett, and Ann Allen, twenty dollars each, to him and his heirs forever. Item— My Will and desire is, that after the division of my negroes amongst the respective legatees, all the corn that is on my plantation, be equally divided between my grand-sons-in-law, Abram North, Toliver Burnett, and Richard Allen. I further desire that all the meat remaining on my
plantation, at the division, may be equally divided between all my negroes, by my Executors.

Item - I do for the faithful service of my man Kitt, give and bequeath unto him all the money arising from the sale of my horse called Buck saddle and bridle. I likewise give unto him my great coat; to do and dispose of what I bequeath unto him as he may think proper. It is likewise my desire that the said Kitt should have the privilege of choosing his master.

Item - I give and bequeath to Jesssee Clark, son of my brother John Clark, late of Macklinburg County, six pounds specie, to him and his heirs forever.

Item - All the residue of my estate not hereunto given and bequeathed, I wish and desire to be equally divided, Viz: between my grandsons, James and John Baugh, and my grand-daughter Susanna Beasley and Nancy Hogh, to them and their heirs forever.

And lastly I do hereby constitute and appoint my friends Abram North and Peter Pride, Executors of this my last Will and Testament, hereby revoking all others heretofore made by me - In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this sixteenth day of February Eighteen Hundred and nine-

Signed sealed and declared to be the last Will and Testament of the above Bolling Clark- In presence of Herbert Reese Amy R. Featherson Bartly Wicks Alexander X Atkins his mark Jordan Reese Spencer Howell

At a Court held for Dinwiddie County, on Monday the 19th day of June, 1809. This last Will and testament of Bolling Clark deceased was proved by the oaths of Herbert Reeves and Bartly Wicks- two of the witnesses thereto, and ordered to be recorded- And on the motion of Peter Pride one of the Executors therein named, who made oath according to law, certificate is granted him for obtaining a probate thereof in due form giving security; Whereupon the said Peter Pride with Abraham North and John Watkins his securities entered into and acknowledged their bond in the penalty of Ten thousand Dollars conditioned as the law directs. Abram North the other Executor therein named refused to qualify.

Test.

J. Nicholas, C.D.C.
A Copy. Teste. Jno. P. Crump C.C.

State of Virginia
Dinwiddie County S.S.
I John P. Crump, clerk of Dinwiddie County Court in the State of Virginia aforesaid, do hereby certify, that the foregoing is a true and correct copy of the last Will and Testament of Bolling Clark deceased of record and on file in my said office.

Seal In testimony whereof I have hereunto subscribed my name, and affixed the seal of my said office, this third day of July anno Dom: 1847, in the 71st year of the Commonwealth.

Jno. P. Crump C.C.

State of Virginia
Dinwiddie County S.S. I Abner Adams presiding Justice of the Peace, in and for the said County, do hereby certify, that John P. Crump who hath given and signed the preceding Certificate is in due form and by the proper officer. Given under my hand this 3rd day of July 1847.

Abner Adams
Presiding Justice of the Peace of Dinwiddie County

Monroe County
State of Mississippi
Probate Court, January Term 1861.

Petition of Emily J. Atkinson and her husband William Atkinson. Bolling Clark died testate in Dinwiddie County, VA in 1809. He willed certain slaves to his grand-daughter Mary Burnett. Said Mary Burnett died 29 March 1856. She left the following slaves, being the bequest and their increase: Jim, Anthony, Ursey, Mary, Henny, Puss, Natt, Indiana, Davy, Ben, Ike, George, Cora, Elizabeth. Administration was granted in this county on 3 March 1857 to Boling G. Burnett. The slaves were sold on 9 May 1857 for $9815, and the sale reported to June Term 1857. Petitioners claim slaves were sold for less than their value and they had no notice of the sale.

Mary Burnett had three children: Boling C. Burnett, who is still living; Richard Burnett, who is deceased, leaving two children: Mrs. Matilda, wife of Edward Manahan (residents of Aberdeen, Monroe Co., MS) and Mrs. Jane, wife of Nap. Norman (residents of Chickasaw Co., MS); and Joseph Burnett, who is deceased, leaving five children: W. W. Burnett and John J. Burnett (a minor) (both residents of Williamson Co. TN), James T. Burnett (resident of Dallas Co. AL), Elizabeth A., wife of Richd. F. Dodson, and Emily J., wife of William Atkinson (both residents of Monroe Co. MS).

Four years have elapsed since the sale and the estate has no debts. The money could have been put out at 10%.
Your petitioners pray that they be paid their 1/15 share of the estate with 10% interest per annum since the 9 May 1857, the interest to be compounded annually. B.G. Burnett, the son of Boling C. Burnett, is considered to be a suitable person to supervise the division of the estate.

BRUNSWICK COUNTY WILL BOOK 2 [DEEDS AND WILLS 1783-1785]

by L.H. Hart

The following is an abstract of the wills in Will Book 2 of Brunswick County. The abstracts are very brief and give the name of the testator, the date of the will (D.) and the date of its recordation (R.), and the names of the legatees.

P.228 Henry MORRIS. D. Aug. 11, 1783. R. Nov. 24, 1783.

Children: Martha Hubbard; Mary, wife of William Rainey; Henry; Elizabeth Bailey; Susanna Smith; William; Richard.

Grandchildren: Martha, Elizabeth, Jesse, Isham, Charlotte Rainey; Henry Morris, son of William; Mary Duggar; Henry Morris, son of Richard; Lester Morris.


Mother: Margaret.
Brother: James Bruce.
Sisters: Hannah Rice; Mary Goldsberry.
Executor: John B. Goldsberry.


Daughter: Mary Rideout.
Legatees: James, John, Charles, sons of Charles Gordan.


Wife: Sinor
Children: Ebbin; Edward (not 21); Judith Freeman; Lucy Peebles; Sinor; Peggy; Sally; Celia (not of age).
Sons Ebbin and Edward are each given 125 acres.


Children: Betty, Sack.
Grandchildren: Edward (not 21), Betsy (not 21), Rebeccah Collier; Benjamin Bugg; Pennington, Elizabeth (not 17) Holmes.
Son-in-law: John Bugg (149 acres).

Wife:  Anne.

P.293  William HARRISON.  D.  Feb.  28, 1784.  R.  Mar. 23, 1784
Deed of Gift.
Children:  Henry, William.


Wife:  Elizabeth.
Children:  John, Mary, Charles, Jesse, William.
Grandchildren:  David, Elizabeth, Howell Haithcock.
Sons given land as follows:  John (116 acres), Charles (100 acres), Jesse (100 acres), William (100 acres).


Children:  Mourning;  Mary Ledbetter;  William;  Drury;  Richard;  Winney Johnson;  Anne Woolsey;  Tabitha Howard;  Alse Nanny;  John.
Grandchild:  Thomas Moore, son of Richard.


Wife:  Nanny.
All my children.


Children:  John, Jesse, Anne.
Son Jesse given land testator lives on.

P.348  James UPCHURCH.  D.  June 24, 1784.  R.  July 26, 1784.

Children:  John;  James;  Harmon;  Selah Moseley;  Edith Moseley.
Grandchildren:  Burwell and John Upchurch.
Son John given land;  son James given land for life, then to Burwell Upchurch;  grandson John Upchurch given 57 acres.

P.353  Lewis CHARLES, Sr.  D.  May 28, 1784.  R.  July 26, 1784.

Children:  John, Lewis, Henry, William.
Son Lewis given land testator lives on.


Wife:  Catharine.
Children:  Nancy, Rody.

Wife: Martha.
Children: William; Jonathan; James; Constant Quarles; Clara Willson; Martha Eldridge; Sarah; Elizabeth Edwards; Nancy Richardson; Susanna Miller.
Son of William given 495 acres; son Jonathan given land testator lives on.


Wife: Elizabeth.
Sons: Henry, Benjamin.
All my children.


Wife: Elizabeth.
Brother: Heritage.
Children: Thomas; James; William; Nancy Phenix; Mary.
Grandchildren: Polly Miller Harvey, Betsey Harvey.


Wife: Martha.
Children: Daniel; Jesse; Asa; Caileb; Obed (deceased).
Mentions his 6 living children and the children of Obed.
Sons David and Jesse given 389 acres each; son Asa given land.


Wife: Henryetta
Children: Burwell; Sarah; John; Joseph (not of age); Thomas (not of age); Betsey; Nancy; Minah; Frances.
Land given to son Burwell and land testator lives on to son John.

Deed of gift.


Wife: Ann.
Children: Walter; Elizabeth Ezell; William; Ann Upchurch; Mary Saunders; Samuel.
Legatee: John Hambleton's heir.
Land given to son Walter (237 acres) and daughter Elizabeth Ezell (100 acres).


Brother: Moses Dobbins.
Children: Tabitha; Caty.


Daughter: Abba.


Wife: Sarah.
Children (not of age): Tarpley; Charles; Bishop; Richard; George; Maryann; Hannah; Elizabeth; Rebecca.
Land testator lives on given to son George.


Wife: Elizabeth.
Children: Richard; Elizabeth.
Mentions all my children.


Grandchildren: Harbert Vick; John Vick; Patty Woodroof.


Children: William (eldest); Mark (youngest). Two youngest daughters.
Land given to both sons.

SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY CHANCERY SUITS, 1845.

BY L.H. HART

The following are abstracts from some of the loose Chancery Papers of Southampton Co. The genealogical material has been abstracted and condensed. This allows for more material to be included, reduces repetition, and gives a summary of the information in a suit. It is printed with the kind permission of the Clerk of the Circuit Court, Southampton County.
1845. Part 1, Box 62.
Victor Ely died intestate, leaving 15 acres. His heirs at
law are his grandchildren:
- Elizabeth Darden, infant, by James W. Murfee
- Rhoda Darden
- Martha Darden
- Carr Darden, deceased by 1852
- Maria Jane Darden, deceased by 1852

Receipts. Francis D. Barrow of Hertford Co. NC for his wife
- Elizabeth, dated 1849.
- Rhoda R. Darden, dated 1852.

Jesse Hart died intestate. His land adjoins Thomas J.

Benjamin Turner died many years ago intestate. His widow
was assigned dower of 316 acres. Widow was named Elizabeth K.
Turner. Children were infants at his death, but now all but
last four listed are of age:
- Benjamin G. Turner
- William T. Turner
- Edmund P. Turner
- Martha Turner
- Zebulon K. Turner
- George Turner
- James Turner.

Frederick Boykin died leaving a widow Susan who has since
remarried -- Underwood and a son who died an infant.
The heirs of the son
are his paternal uncles:
- Edwin Boykin
- James Boykin

children of his paternal aunt:
- Lucy Ann Ennis
- Matilda Ennis.

Thomas Hundly died intestate. Heirs:
Widow: Mary
Children: Levi (of age)
- James (signs receipt in 1846)
- Marsilla, Ann, William (by guardian Arrington Gardner)
- John A., Benjamin P. (by guardian Levi Hundley, 1850)
- Louisa
Burwell Williams died testate. His heirs are:
Rebecca Briggs
Martha Williams
Infant Children of Everitt Hancock: William H., Martha V. James E., Lucy Ann Hancock.

Humphrey Drewry died testate. His estate to be divided into 10 equal parts. His children and heirs were:
Nancy Holt
Peggy Grigg, wife of Richard B. Grigg
Humphrey Drewry
Edwin Drewry
Samuel Drewry
John Drewry
James Drewry
Grandchildren, the children of his daughter Susan Jones
Grand-daughter Frances H. Dreury, daughter of Joseph, dec.
Grandchildren, the children of his daughter Frances S. Robinson.

Nancy Edwards, widow of Albridgton Edwards is now deceased and her dower falls to her heirs:
sons: Albridgton, Richmond, Jonas, Everett Edwards
daughters: Nancy, wife of Spikes Beal; Sylva, wife of Solomon Webb; Lucy, deceased wife of George Camp—her children: Jane, Fanny, Nancy, Thomas Camp.

Division of proceeds from sale of the dower slaves:
1/5 to Lemuel P. Nicholson in right of his deceased wife Jane
1/5 to Lucy A. Nicholson infant daughter of Robert Nicholson, deceased.
1/5 to Albert W. Nicholson
1/5 to John T. Blow and wife Sally, now of Mississippi
1/5 to George Nicholson, now of Mississippi (1845)

1845. Part 4.

Martha D. Trezvant is niece of Mrs. Charlotte Bryant, widow of Bailey Bryant and of Howell Nicholson.
Ann V. Whitehead is niece of Mrs. Charlotte Bryant, widow of Bailey Bryant and of Howell Nicholson.
1845. Part 5.

Gilbert Vick died intestate in 1843. He left the following heirs:
widow: Rhoda A.
children: George W. Vick
Sarah F., wife of John H. Pond
Elizabeth E., wife of Wilkinson J. Davis
Martha O. Vick, a minor
Susannah K. Vick, died an infant without issue
Gilbert C. Vick, died an infant without issue.

Nov. Term 1845, Part 1.

Caroline E. Williams died recently, under age 21, unmarried, without issue. She was possessed of property devised her by her grandfather. Administration was granted to Spratley Williams. Her nearest relations are the siblings and their descendants of her father, and a sister and the children of a deceased brother of her mother.

Paternal relations: John Williams of North Carolina
Spratley Williams
Anne Simmons, wife of Thomas
Sarah Simmons, wife of John
Rebecca Simmons, wife of Daniel W. ) children
Henry Hines ) of
Keziah Simmons, wife of Zebulon L. ) Elizabeth
Sarah James, wife of Samuel ) Hines,
Elizabeth Woodard, wife of Jesse ) deceased.
Benjamin Hines

John, Spratley, Anne, Sarah, Elizabeth are the siblings of Nicholas L. Williams, father of said Caroline E. Williams. Anne Simmons is now deceased and her children are: August J., Villeroy P., Martha T., Evelina Simmons.

Maternal relations: Nancy Reese, widow of Giles
Francis G. Clements ) infant children of
Ann Clements ) Francis Clements, deceased.

Nancy Reese and Francis Clements are the siblings of Elizabeth Clements, mother of Caroline E. Williams.

Nov. Term 1845, Part 2.

James Bishop and his wife Nancy are deceased. She died in 1833. The children and heirs are:
Cordy Bishop
Mary White, widow
Stith H. Bishop
Nancy, wife of Mills D. Sumner
John L. Bishop
Eliza Bishop
Simmons Newsum died intestate. His heirs were:

Niece: Mary S., wife of Joel Prince (daughter of Lucy Butts).
Sister: Dorothy D. Newsum
Brothers: John A., David R., James J. (now deceased) Newsum

JAMES BELL ESTATE PAPERS

By David B. Gammon

The following depositions were abstracted from the file of James Bell in the loose estate papers of Edgecombe Co., NC. This file contains three depositions relative to a suit brought by Joseph John Sumner against George Bell, executor of James Bell, deceased. Bell evidently possessed a certain negro in dispute.

Deposition #1. July 25, 1809. Thomas Walk of Surry Co., Virginia. Said Walk married Ann Holt, widow and relict of John Holt, deceased, in 1787 or 1788. She had owned a negro Charles whom Walk believed was part of her dower from her former deceased husband Michael Hill.


Deposition #3. July 25, 1809. Isaac Hill of Sussex Co., Virginia. Basically agrees with the other depositions, but adds that Ann Holt was the widow of Michael Hill (father of said Isaac Hill) and then she married John Avery. At the death of said Avery she married John Holt. The negro in question was believed to have been in the possession of Rowland Holt, son of the said John Holt.

N.B. Sussex Co. marriage bonds exist for the following:
16 Sept. 1762 Michael Hill and Nancy Tyus.
31 May 1766 John Avery and Ann Hill, widow.

Surry Co. marriage bonds exist for the following:

THE THWEATT FAMILY

by C.T. Smith, Jr., M.D.
continued from Vol. 7, p. 34

Henry2 Thweatt, (James1), married Hannah, the daughter of Edward Stanley of Henrico County by his first wife Hannah Wilson, daughter of John Wilson and widow of Charles Clay. (Adventures of Purse and Person, 3rd ed. 1987, p. 193). According to a deposition in Henrico Co., Stanley was born in 1650. He was mentioned as headright in a 1687 grant to
Francis Epes, and, by 1703, he had acquired lands on Swift Creek. He married secondly Martha, the widow of Ralph Blankenship of Henrico, but he had no children by her.

Stanley's will, dated 21 May 1726 and recorded in Henrico Co. in July of the same year, mentioned wife Martha, Ralph, John and James Blankenship, daughter Hannah Thweatt and grand-daughters Frances, Mary, and Hannah Thweatt.

According to the Bristol Parish vestry-book, Henry² Thweatt was ordered to procession the land between Stoney Creek and Hatcher's Run, indicating that he had removed from the original Thweatt settlement to the part of Prince George Co. that became Dinwiddie Co. in 1754. He died between 1735 when he purchased 185 acres in Amelia Co. from Edward Mitchell and 1737, when his son Edward and widow Hannah received a grant in that county. According to an Amelia Co. deed, Hannah was still living in 1745. Annie Thweatt Powell, the great-grand-daughter of Henry and Hannah, wrote in 1877 about the original patent taken west by her family, and she recalled the apple orchard where her ancestors had been buried (Silas, p. 147). Issue of Henry and Hannah Thweatt:

1. Frances³ - she inherited Edward Stanley's lands
2. Mary³
3. Hannah³
4. Edward³ - of whom later
5. George³ - b. 1720- of whom later
6. John³ b. 1722- of whom later
7. Obedience³ b. 1726
8. Elizabeth³ b. 1727

(It is not known who any of Henry's daughters married. The dates are from the B.P.R.)

Edward³ Thweatt (Henry², James¹) settled in the part of Amelia County which later became Lunenburg. He married Katy [Catherine], the only child of Richard St. John whose will was recorded in Essex Co., Va. in 1733. Her mother Ann later married William Covington. In Lunenburg Co. on 13 May 1773, Edward Thweatt gave a power of attorney to his son Daniel to obtain the property due him from the estate of Richard St. John. There were difficulties and later in 1773 the Virginia Gazette advertised a law suit between Edward and Katy Thweatt and William and Anne Covington. In the same paper, on 6 May 1775, Thweatt advertised 1200 acres of land for sale in Essex that had
been awarded him by the General Court. Further litigation took
place in Edgefield Co., S.C. where the Covingtons had apparently
moved. On 12 Sept. 1771, Edward3 deeded a slave to his daughter
Lively* Gooch. Lively may have been a clerical error or a
nickname as she does not appear in the will of Daniel* Thweatt
who died unmarried in Lunenburg Co. in 1773. His will, recorded
9 Mar. 1775, mentions his father Edward3 and sisters Mary*,
Elizabeth*, Martha*, Anne*, and Hannah*. The will of Edward
Thweatt dated 8 April 1777 and probated on 11 Mar. 1784,
mentioned his wife Katy, all his children [not by name], and
excluded Rowland Gooch and wife and Joel Daws and wife because
of prior gifts. The other daughters are untraced. Hannah*
married 1) Joel Daws and 2) John Cureton, of whom later. South
Carolina records suggest that one of the daughters may have
married an Edward Thweatt, presumably a nephew of Edward3 [d.
1784]. Rowland Gooch may be the same person whose will, dated
19 Feb. 1783, was recorded in Louisa Co. on 8 Dec. 1795,
mentioning daughter Elizabeth and sons John, Rowland and
Seneca(sic). On 12 July 1787 in Lunenburg Co., Katy Thweatt, as
executrix of Edward3 Thweatt, gave a power of attorney to
Michael McKee of Edgefield Co., S.C. to handle her property in
that state. Her son-in-law John Cureton witnessed the document.
Katy apparently joined the Curetons in their move to South
Carolina a few years later. The deeds of Amelia and Lunenburg
counties show that Edward Thweatt had been an unsuccessful land
speculator. According to claims of British merchants for
Lunenburg (Va. Gen. 18 - p. 282), Dr. Edward Thweatt died very
poor about the time of the Peace [Treaty of Ghent] and his widow
moved out of the state. This is the only reference to Edward
Thweatt as a physician.

Hannah* Thweatt (Edward3, Henry2, James1) married first
Joel Daws, whose 1778 Lunenburg Co. will mentioned a son John
William5 Daws, who died young. By 1788 Hannah had married as
his second wife, John Cureton*, the son of John Cureton and
Frances3 Thweatt (James2, James1). According to a Lunenburg Co.
deed dated 13 June 1788, John Cureton and wife Hannah, formerly
Hannah Daws, conveyed their interest in a tract inherited by the
late Joel Daws from his father James. They moved to South
Carolina the following year. The first wife of John Cureton is
said to have been Winifred Heath, probably the same mentioned as
a daughter of James and grand-daughter of Elizabeth Heath [see
her will in Surry Co. in 1749]. The will of John Cureton, dated
1 Aug. 1802, was proved on 9 June 1803 in Laurens District, S.C.
The will mentioned wife Hannah* and the following children:
John; Nathaniel; David; daughter Jenny Pains; George Washington;
Thomas5; daughter Heath5, son Daniel5, and daughter Elizabeth
Burnet5 Cureton. The first five were the issue of his first
marriage. John Cureton (1731-1803) was buried in the Beaverdam
Baptist Churchyard near Laurens, S.C. The will of his widow
Hannah5 Cureton, dated 15 Nov. 1816 and probated in Newberry Co.
S.C. on 16 Oct. 1821, named son Thomas Taylor5, son Daniel T.5,
daughter Susanna H. Hunter and daughter Elizabeth B. Sheppard.

In the will, she mentioned her old negro Fanny, no doubt the same slave Fanny bequeathed to her in the 1775 Lunenburg Co. will of her brother Daniel Thweatt. Susanna Heath Cureton was probably the wife of Nathan Hunter who was executor of the 1833 Newberry Co. S.C. will of Edward Thweatt. The latter named Susanna his heir should his grandchildren die without issue. Hannah (Thweatt) Dawes Cureton, born 1752 and died 28 April 1821, is buried in Prospect Cemetery in Newberry Co., S.C. near her son Daniel Thweatt Cureton (1788-1862) and his family. Daniel's tombstone records that he came to South Carolina in 1789, thus dating the Thweatt-Cureton migration to that state.

John Thweatt (Henry, James) along with brothers Henry and George, was granted 385 acres on Chamberlains Bed in Prince George County in 1738, although he was only 16 at the time. At a court held in Amelia Co. on 20 Nov. 1741, he was released from paying taxes as being poor and infirm, and it is not certain if he married and raised a family. Several unplaced Thweatts are tentatively assigned to him, particularly Edward and David who appear in the same part of South Carolina where the family of John's brother Edward had settled. These stray Thweatts could also have been the issue of Edward (James, James).

One Thomas Thweatt of Dinwiddie was appointed an executor of the 1773 Lunenburg will of Daniel Thweatt (Edward, Henry, James), but declined to serve. He is probably the Thomas, who as a resident of Dinwiddie Co. bought 200 acres in Halifax Co. in 1771, and having moved to Halifax, Co. sold the same in 1777. Nothing more is known of him. William Thweatt witnessed the latter deed. One William Thweatt, a poor man, appears in the contemporary Halifax Co. records but should not be confused with William (Henry, Henry, James). He may well have been the William in the B.P.R., born to Edward and Mary Thweatt (James, James).

A David Thweatt was involved in a suit in Amelia Co. in 1765 and is possibly the same who sold land in Edgefield Co. S.C. in 1777. David of Edgefield may be related to David Thweatt, a modest farmer, who appeared in the 1830 census in Charleston Co., S.C., and as "of St. James, Goose Creek", died testate in 1836 mentioning a son William and several daughters.

One Edward Thweatt, Jr. brought suit against John Anderson in 1767. The British mercantile claims for Lunenburg Co. in 1803 reveal Edward had moved south in 1787 or 1788 where he died. (Va. Gen. 18, p. 282). In 1794 Edward and Catherine Thweatt signed a mortgage in Edgefield Co. S.C. It is not known if this was Katy, the widow of Edward Thweatt of Lunenburg (d. 1784), who had moved to South Carolina or the wife of the Edward in the mortgage. Edward is probably the same who appears on the
of Newberry Co., S.C. and the father of Daniel\(^5\), John\(^6\), and Edward\(^5\) who appear in the later census records of that county. It may be that Edward had married a cousin, one of the daughters of Edward\(^3\) and Katy Thweatt. This would explain the presence of Edward on the 1794 mortgage above, the name of his son Daniel, and the bequest in the will of his son Edward\(^6\) in 1833, who devised his estate to the heirs of Susannah H.\(^6\) Hunter, grand-daughter to Edward\(^3\) and Katy Thweatt, should his own grand-children die without issue. Edward\(^4\) died prior to 1803 but there is no record of his estate. His presumed sons Daniel\(^5\), Edward\(^5\) and John\(^5\) appear in the Newberry Co. S.C. records. By 1830 Daniel\(^5\) was living in Orangeburg Co. S.C. He was likely the ancestor of several Thweatt families in Alabama, the progenitors of whom give South Carolina as their birthplace in the census of 1850. Edward\(^5\) Thweatt remained in Newberry Co. where his will, dated 18 June 1833, was approved on 25 Oct. 1836. He mentioned his wife Margaret, his grandchildren Simon\(^6\) and Caroline\(^6\) Quattlebaum and their father Joseph, and directed that if his grandchildren died without issue, his estate should go to the heirs of Susanna\(^6\) H. Hunter [no relationship mentioned]. She was the daughter of Hannah\(^*\) Thweatt Cureton (Edward\(^3\), Henry\(^2\), James\(^1\)). Later Newberry Co. records show that Edward's widow Margaret died in 1845, by which time his grand-daughter Nancy Caroline\(^6\) was married to John J. Cook.

According to census records John\(^5\) Thweatt, presumably the son of Edward\(^4\), was born about 1780. There is an interesting sketch of him in Annals of Newberry, S.C. (by O'Neal. (1849) p. 86) which states John was born in Virginia and moved on to Georgia. Newberry Co. deeds show that he married Elizabeth, the daughter of Levi and Elizabeth Manning. By the census of 1830 John was in Upson Co. Ga. he and Elizabeth had sons Levi Manning\(^6\) Thweatt and John W.\(^6\) Thweatt. Both were in Eufala, Alabama at the time of the 1860 census. The descendants of Levi\(^6\), b. 1821 appear in Silas (p. 135). John W.\(^6\)Thweatt, born in South Carolina in 1815, had a son John M.\(^7\) Thweatt b. 1850 whose issue appears in Silas (p. 110).

Henry Thweatt\(^3\), (Henry\(^2\), James\(^1\)) lived in Dinwiddie Co. where the tax records list his death in 1795. The name of his wife is unknown, but the frequent use of the name Giles among the descendants of this Henry suggests that she may be a member of that family. A William Giles left a will in Henrico Co. in 1692 and William and Mary Giles were among the early settler of Amelia Co. Henry Thweatt's niece Ann Thweatt Powell wrote in 1877 that all the sons except one, of Henry, whom she called Uncle Hal, moved to Halifax Co. (Silas, p. 147).

Issue of Henry Thweatt:

1. Obedience\(^+\) Thweatt - of whom later.
2. William Thweatt - of whom later.

3. Thomas Thweatt - b. 1751 - of whom later.

4. Giles Thweatt - of whom later.

5. Henry Thweatt - remained in Dinwiddie - of whom later.

6. Peter Thweatt. The only reference to him is in the autobiography of Henry C. Thweatt, b. 1807, who said that as a child he spent his summers with his uncle and aunt Peter and Nancy Thweatt, who, with their children, were members of the Baptist Church. There is no trace of Peter in the records of either Halifax or Dinwiddie Co., and the U.S. Census for Virginia for the period is incomplete. It is possible he was the father of Isham Reese Thweatt who was born in Dinwiddie in 1783 and later moved to Tennessee (Silas, p. 124) and of other contemporary unplaced Thweatts in Tennessee.

Obedience Thweatt, (Henry, Henry2, James) married in 1767 Thomas Cardwell of Dinwiddie Co., probably a descendant of Thomas Cardwell who owned 350 acres in Henrico Co. at the time of the 1704 quit rent roll. Thomas Cardwell of Dinwiddie died prior to 1782 according to the tax lists. In 1789 his children brought suit against their mother and Henry Thweatt as administrators of his estate. Listed in the suit were: William, Henry, Jane, Thomas and Elizabeth Cardwell. Obedience Cardwell last appears on the Dinwiddie tax lists in 1795. She moved to Halifax Co. where she is said to have married secondly her brother in-law Daniel Cardwell and died on 25 Nov. 1822. The will of her daughter Jane Cardwell, dated 3 Jan. 1795, was recorded in Dinwiddie Co. in Feb. 1798. She mentioned her mother Obedience and appointed Henry Thweatt executor. Witnesses were William and Thomas Cardwell. (Some Wills From the Burned Counties of Virginia, W.L. Hopkins, 1987, p. 26). Of the other Cardwell children, only Thomas, Jr. is traced. His Halifax Co. marriage to Mary, the daughter of Jeffrey Palmer, was dated 22 Dec. 1795. The 1819 Halifax Co. will of her father mentioned among others, grand-daughters Susanna and Obedience Cardwell. Thomas Cardwell was dead by 22 Nov. 1815 when the Halifax Co. marriage of his daughter Obedience to William Stowe was recorded, his widow Polly giving her consent.

William Thweatt (Henry, Henry2, James) lived at times in Lunenburg, Charlotte and Halifax counties. Estate accounts in Halifax Co. show that he was a teacher. He was a justice in Lunenburg Co. in 1779. He married first Dyce Farmer, listed as wife of William Thweatt in the 1780 Lunenburg Co. will of her father Lodowick Farmer. William married secondly Sally Gilliam, in Charlotte Co., Va. [marriage bond dated 1785]. He and Sally were named in the 1792 Charlotte Co. will of her father James Gilliam and William Thweatt was named executor. Ann, another
daughter of Lodowick Farmer had married James Eastham, who died in Lunenburg Co. in 1792. In Halifax County in 1793 Ann Eastham and William Thweatt, as administrators of James Eastham's estate, sold land. William Thweatt and Dyce Farmer had at least one child, Thomas Thweatt. In 1807 Thomas Thweatt, Jr. sold 150 acres in Halifax Co. bordering on James Eastham, a James and Thomas Eastham witnessing the deed. They were probably sons of James Eastham and Ann Farmer and hence cousins to Thomas Thweatt, Jr. James Eastham, Jr. married Elizabeth Coleman, sister to Jane Coleman, the second wife of Capt. Thomas Thweatt and he was also a teacher. Thomas Thweatt, Jr. may have joined his father in his move to Tennessee about this time. It is thought William Thweatt is the person of that name who appears on the 1810 census for Rutherford Co., Tenn. with six children and fourteen slaves. His children by his second wife Sally Gilliam and their descendants are given in Silas (p. 87).

Thomas Thweatt* (Henry3, Henry2, James1) entered the army in 1776 and served as captain in the 14th Va. Line, and is said to have served for seven years. He settled in Halifax Co. where in 1792 he married Susanna Barksdale, the sister of Sarah, the wife of his brother Giles* Thweatt. They were the daughters of Nathaniel Barksdale whose will was probated in Halifax Co. in 1790. [By his first marriage Thomas* Thweatt had one son Elisha Barksdale* Thweatt who attended the University of North Carolina in 1812 and was in Prince Edward Co. in 1833. There is no record of him after that.] (Barksdale Family History and Genealogy, John A. Barksdale, 1940, p. 59). Thomas* married secondly Jane, the daughter of Williamson Coleman of Dinwiddie Co. by his wife Million Hardaway. She was born in 1777 and died shortly after the birth of her only child Henry Coleman* Thweatt in 1807. The latter wrote that his grandfather Henry3 Thweatt and Williamson Coleman were distantly related. Thomas* Thweatt in his 1814 Halifax Co. will mentioned his two sons and left his son Henry 293 acres in Dinwiddie Co. being the land my father Henry Thweatt's family lived on and left to me in his will". He also willed his son Henry 1,000 acres on the Cumberland River in Livingston Co. Ky. His brother Giles* Thweatt and friends Peter and Armistead Barksdale were appointed executors and guardians of his sons. Henry C. Thweatt attended the University of North Carolina in 1824 and later the University of Virginia. He married his maternal first cousin Amy Ann Goodwyn Boisseau in Petersburg on 24 Jan. 1827 [marriage bond]. She was a descendant of Joseph Goodwyn and Martha Thweatt3 (John2, James1). Henry and Amy Thweatt first lived on a plantation in Dinwiddie Co. which they named "Denmark" because it was near the Peterson Goodwyn place named "Sweden". Later they moved to Louisiana where Henry Thweatt had a distinguished career as a Methodist minister died in 1887. In 1853 Thweatt wrote a three volume autobiography, now in the possession of descendants in Texas. Excerpts from this appear in Silas (pp. 120-123), which is
also the reference for the descendants of H.C. and Amy Thweatt. In the biography Henry mentioned a visit to Thomas Jefferson while Thweatt was a student at the University of Virginia. Jefferson told him that he had known his father before and after the war and that there were family connections between the Thweatts, Epps, Petersons, and Goodwyns.

Giles Thweatt*, (Henry², Henry³, James¹) settled in Halifax County where he married Sarah Barksdale. He died in 22 Nov. 1823 aged 72. (Family Visitor, p. 196). His will, dated 30 Dec. 1810, was probated in Halifax Co. in Nov. 1823. In addition to the children listed below, he mentioned his wife Sarah, his grand-daughter Martha T. Nash, and appointed Peter Barksdale, William Britton and John S. Pleasants executors. His daughters Mary, Lucy, and Fanny were unmarried at the time the will was made. The dates are from Halifax Co. marriage bonds.

Issue of Giles and Sarah Thweatt:

1. Bettys Thweatt m. William Britton, 24 April 1797
2. Susann s Thweatt m. Samuel Quarles 14 May 1805
3. Sarahs Thweatt m. Charles F. Nash 29 Nov. 1806
4. Nancys Thweatt m. John S. Pleasants 4 Sept. 1806
5. Fannys Thweatt m. Abraham Sydnor 13 Feb. 1813
7. Lucy Claibornes Thweatt, b. 1793 m. Beverly Sydnor of Mecklenburg Co. 2 Aug. 1816
8. Henry Thweatts, b. 1782 first married Mary A.E. whose surname is not known. They moved to Prince Edward Co. She died without issue and her will, recorded in Petersburg in 1845, devised to Henry a tract of land he had made over to her in Prince Edward Co. Henry is said to have married secondly a Michaux. The 1850 Prince Edward Co. census lists an infant Henry Thweatt born in Petersburg in the household "of these Michaux". It is probable Henry Thweatt had married a daughter of Jesse who died in childbirth. There is no record that the infant survived, and Henry Thweatt died in Richmond in 1863 at the age of 80.

Henry Thweatt* (Henry³, Henry², James¹) lived in Dinwiddie Co. where he married Jane, the daughter of James Hardaway and Million Stanfield. He died in 1821 leaving a will which was destroyed when the Dinwiddie Co. records were burned in 1833. However a copy was registered in Greene Co. Alabama in 1839 where his daughter Lucy and her husband Bradford Burge had settled. According to this copy, dated 3 July 1821 and recorded
17 Sept. of the same year, Henry Thweatt mentioned his wife Jane, his son James, son Thomas, daughter Mildred Jones and her children, daughter Lucy and her husband Bradford Burge and his grand children Angelina and Henry Green. Appointed executors were his wife Jane, son Thomas, John Wynn, Stanfield Hardaway and Williamson Coleman, Sen. The will mentions the same heirs except for Angelina Green who had probably died. Henry Giles Green was appointed executor.

Issue of Henry Thweatt and Jane Hardaway.

1. Hardaway\(^5\) Thweatt – lived in Halifax Co. but d.s.p. before his father

2. James\(^6\) Thweatt – the records indicate that he was incompetent.

3. Lucy\(^6\) Thweatt m. Bradford Burge – moved to Greene Co. Ala.

4. Elizabeth\(^5\) Thweatt m. Abraham Green. They had 3 children: Henry, Ann, and Thweatt Green. (Reliques, p. 507). Of these only Henry survived. His Brunswick Co. marriage to Sarah Browder was dated 11 Nov. 1835.

5. Thomas\(^5\) m. Mary Ann Coleman, Brunswick marriage and dated 29 May 1810, Richard Coleman consenting. Thomas had died prior to 1844 leaving 10 children, of whom Mary Harper\(^6\) Thweatt m. William H. Boisseau and Jane R.\(^6\) Thweatt m. James P. Hardaway. This family connection moved to Marshall Co. Ky. (Dinwiddie Data, Thomas P. Hughes, 1975, p. 48; future references will be Data).

6. Mildred\(^5\) Thweatt m. Kennon Jones who died in 1826 (Data, p. 7) Mildred Jones calling herself daughter of Henry Thweatt deceased and widow of Kennon Jones made a deed of gift in Dinwiddie Co. on 12 June 1835 to the following children: Henry\(^6\) K.; John\(^6\) S.; Robert H.; Mary Ann\(^6\) Grigg; Kennon; and James\(^6\) Jones. According to the Bible records of John S. Jones, Mildred Thweatt Jones died 12 Aug. 1839, and her only daughter Mary Ann Jones Grigg died on 14 May 1847. The present whereabouts of the Bible itself are unknown. From other sources Mary Ann\(^6\) Jones had married in 1831 Dr. Thomas Burwell Grigg of Dinwiddie Co. and had four children by him. Dr. Grigg moved to Montgomery Co. Alabama in 1834. Of the sons of Kennon and Mildred\(^6\) Thweatt Jones, Robert Hardaway\(^6\) Jones (1807-1874) married Seigniora Banister Archer (1817-1881) and moved to Mississippi. (Records of Mrs. W. Lytle Nichol in Memphis.)

George\(^4\) Thweatt (Mary\(^3\), Henry\(^2\), James\(^1\)) lived in Dinwiddie County all his life. His wife Grace is said to have been a Thompson. On 28 Oct. 1762 in Amelia Co., Edward and Katy
Thweatt and George and Grace Thweatt deeded two tracts of land, one of which, referring to an earlier deed, had been purchased from Edward Mitchell by Henry Thweatt in 1735. According to the Dinwiddie Co. tax lists the death of George Thweatt occurred in 1791. The Dr. Robert Walker account book in the Virginia Historical Society records the death of Grace, the mother of George Thweatt in 1792. Annie Thweatt Powell, the grand-daughter of George and Grace Thweatt wrote that they had had twelve children, all but two of whom married (Silas, p. 147). This statement is partly substantiated by the Dinwiddie Co. tax lists and from material in the Thweatt-Hutchings letters written by members of the family who had remained in Virginia to those who had moved to Tennessee. Excerpts from these letters appear in Data. In addition, other sources say that there was a daughter Martha, a daughter who married a Gholston, and a daughter Frances who married John Leach. (Silas, p. 137). It maybe relevant that a Frances Leach appears on the Dinwiddie Co. Tax lists 1798-1800 with a George Leach in her household. One Harmon Thweatt appears in the household of William Thweatt, son of George on the personal property lists in 1788. He then appears in the household of George Thweatt Jr. until the death of the latter in 1795. Harmond then appears alone until 1798 when there is no further mention of him. His relationship to the George Thweatt family is not known.

Issue of George and Grace Thweatt:

1. Williams Thweatt - of whom later.
2. Joseph Thweatt - of whom later.
4. Charles Thweatt - of whom later.
6. Frances Thweatt m. John Leach
7. Martha Thweatt - probable
8. Capt. Peters Thweatt m. 1787 Lucretia Parish and d.s.p. in 1790.
9. Elizabeths Thweatt m. John M. Southerland and had issue
10. Sarah Thweatt (1768-1850) m. William Hutchings - moved to Tennessee.

William *Thweatt (George, Henry, James) appeared on the Dinwiddie Co. tax lists in 1782 with 200 acres. He and his wife Frances were listed together on the personal property tax list in 1788, probably to differentiate him from another William. She is said to have been Frances Daniels and as she had a son named Harwood, it is significant that a Harwood Daniels appears on the 1782 Dinwiddie Co. land tax list. Among descendants in Tennessee, Harwood became Howard. William's son William first appears as a tithable in 1805, Harwood in 1807, and Peter in 1810. William Thweatt moved to Williamson Co. Tenn. about 1813 and had died prior to 1820 when the estate of his widow Frances was divided among the surviving children: Harwoods, Elizabeths Coleman, Nancy Mayberry, and Williams, Elizabeths, and Peters, children of William, deceased. (Miscellaneous Records Williamson Co. Tenn. Vol. 2, Louise G. Lynch 1976).

Issue of William and Frances Thweatt: (The marriage dates are from Williamson County marriage bonds.)

1. Harwoods Thweatt, b. 1787 m. 1815 Elizabeth Echols, b. 1787. See Silas p. 138) for issue.


3. Catherine Thweatt m. 1815 Daniel Gill and d.s.p. before 1820.

4. Elizabeths Thweatt m. 1816 Joshua Coleman and d. 1831. They had issue: Thomas, Nancy and Frances E. Coleman who m. 1837 Peyton Thweatt, relationship unknown.

5. Nancy Thweatt m. 1818 Job Mayberry and had issue: Henry and Americus Mayberry. (Silas, p. 138).

6. Williams Thweatt died before 1820. He is said to have married Rebecca Thompson. According to Data (p. 7) a Rebecca Thweatt and Joshua Coleman died in Tennessee in 1825. Miscellaneous Records (Louise G. Lynch, 1976) refers to the estate of William Thweatt in 1825. He had a daughter Elizabeths Thweatt who married Samuel Blake, and sons William Howard Thweatt, b. 1811, and Peter Booker Thweatt, b. 1814. For the former and his descendants see Silas (p. 159). Peter B. Thweatt married his first cousin. Frances Thweatt, b. 1818 in 1833 and settled in Arkansas (See Silas, p. 112, 140 for descendants).
Joseph Thweatt, (George, Henry, James) lived in Dinwiddie Co. The name of his first wife and the mother of his children is said to have been Patsy Gunn. (Silas, p. 137). He married secondly Sally Powell in Brunswick Co. on 1 April 1809. Her 1829 Brunswick Co. will only mentions her Powell relatives. Joseph Thweatt died 15 May 1818, leaving four daughters and several sons. (Data, p. 3,5.) Only the names of two of the daughters are known: Elizabeth Thweatt and Rhoda, the wife of David Thacker. The Dinwiddie Co. marriage bond of Allen, son of Joseph Thweatt, to Nancy Southerland was dated 1 Dec. 1818. She may have been his first cousin. He d.s.p. in 1840 in Dinwiddie Co., devising his whole estate to his wife. Ephraim Thweatt appeared as a tithable in his father's household in 1801. In 1810 he and his wife Henrietta (---), sold land in Nottoway Co. where they were then living. Ephraim is said to have been a Baptist preacher. He died intestate in Halifax Co., Va. in 1822 with Elisha Barksdale as administrator of his estate. The only issue of record is a daughter Martha. Thweatt who married Asa J. Pritchott in Brunswick Co. on 27 Nov. 1826, her mother Henrietta giving consent.

Charles Thweatt (George, Henry, James) resided in Dinwiddie Co. where he died 26 Mar. 1827. (Data, p. 8) His wife Elizabeth is thought to have been a Manson. Their son Archibald Thweatt, according to Dinwiddie Co. deed, sold the home plantation in 1830, reserving the graveyard.

Issue of Charles and Elizabeth Thweatt:

1. George Thweatt m. Ariadne Manlove in 1822 and moved to Georgia. (Data, p. 7).


4. William Thweatt b. 1800-m. 1) Martha, the daughter of John T. Sydnor (possibly a cousin) m. 2) Caroline Fraser, b. 1819. He had issue: John G. Thweatt- not in 1860 Census; William H. Thweatt, b. 1824 - unmarried in 1860; Martha A.T. Thweatt, b. 1833 - unmarried in 1860; Mary E. Thweatt; Virginia J. Thweatt. The last two married respectively John A. Bishop and Chaitman Bishop, both of Lunenburg.

TO BE CONCLUDED
LUNENBURG COUNTY DEED BOOK I

by J. C. Kolbe

(Continued from Vol. 7, p. 41)

P. 201  d. 16 Dec. 1745. William Motte Sen. of Brunswick
to Uriah Cliswell of Amelia Co. a tract in
Brunswick Co. on the northside of little beaver bond
Creek being 223 acres. Wit. Jonathan Motte, William
Rivers, James Amos. R. 1 June 1747.

P. 204  d. 1 June 1747. William Mote to Henry Taley 54 acres on
the North side of Meherrin River by patent d. 16 June
R. 6 July 1747.

P. 206  d. 6 July 1747. Lawrence Barker to Abraham Eckholes 174
acres on Southside of Staunton River. The land was
granted to Lawrence Barker by patent d. 30 March 1743.

P. 209  d. 14 Feb. 1746. Jerimiah Hatcher to William Randolph
of Goochland 354 acres on the northside of Staunton.
Bounded by: Richardson's line. Wit. John Baskervill,

P. 214  d. 17 May 1747. John Turner of Amelia to Mathew Talbot
of Lunenburg Co. 113 acres on North side of Wards Fork
which was granted to Turner by patent d. 20 Aug. 1745.
Wit. James Meredith, G. Mann, Clemt. Read. R. 6 July
1747.

P. 216  d. 9 Feb. 1747. John Owen to James Cocke of Goochland
300 acres on North side of Stanton River. Wit. John

P.219  d. 7 Sept. 1747. Richard Davis to Radford Maxey 100
acres on southside of Stanton River being part of a
patent obtained by Mattox Mayes for 290 acres in 17[-].
R. 7 Sept. 1747.

P. 222  d. 5 Sept. 1747. Thomas Jones & Mary his wife in
Brunswick Co. to John Cooper 202 acres on south side of
Crooked Run granted to Thomas Jones by patent d. 5 June
1746. Wit. Buckner Stith, James Amos, Samuel Meanley,

P. 227  d. 7 Sept. 1747. William Hill & Catherine his wife to

P. 231 d. 5 Sept. 1747. Thomas Jones of Brunswick & Mary his wife to James Amos 391 acres on north side of Croaked Ck. joining Thomas Jones's old line about 50 acres being in Brunswick Co. The 391 acres were granted to Thomas Jones by patent 1 Aug. 1745. Wit. Robt. H. Dyer, Samuel Meanley, John Cooper, Buckner Stith. R. 7 July 1747.

P. 236 d. 5 Sept. 1747. James Amos & Elizabeth his wife to Samuel Meanly 194 acres being part of a tract that James Amos purchased of Thomas Jones on Crooked Run being 391 acres & granted to Thomas Jones by patent d. 1 Aug. 1745. Bounded by: Thomas Jones's old line but the dividing line between James Amos & Samuel Meanley. Wit. Robt. H. Dyer, Thomas Jones. R. 7 Sept. 1747.


P. 254 d. 1747. Richard Kennon of Charles City Co. and William Kennon of Henrico Co. to John Waller of Lunenburg a tract on the North side Stanton (to wit)

P. 256  


P. 259  


P. 261  


P. 264  


P. 266  


P. 268  


P. 270  

Wit. Wm. Caldwell, John McNeese, W. Caldwell.
R. 2 Nov. 1747.


P. 295  d. 19 Feb. 1747. John Parker of Brunswick to Joseph Miner 327 acres on Northside of Dry Creek which was

P. 297 d. 10 Jan. 1747. Clement Read of Brunswick Co. to Nicholas Edmunds 577 acres on both sides of the Great branch of Couche's Creek. The same being part of a patent granted 30 Aug. 1744 to Thomas Gilliam. The tract sold to Edmunds & next to Clement Read. Wit. John Ingram, Nicho. Lanier, John Moutray. R. 7 March 1747.

P. 302 d. 1 June 1747. Thomas Briggs of Surry Co. to Tandy Walker of Lunenburg Co. land on both sides the upper South Fork of Meherin River. Wit. Silvanus Walker, Richd. Ellis, William Jordan. R. 7 March 1747.


TO BE CONTINUED
The depositions are transcribed and include a great deal of genealogical information about Gloucester and Cumberland County families. Access kindly granted by the Clerk of the Circuit Court, Cumberland County.

The Commonwealth of Virginia to the sheriff of Cumberland County, greeting. We command you, that you summon Walter Keeble, Senior Catharine Smith Catharine Boyed Salley Gwin Walter Keeble son of Dorothy Keeble and Walter Keeble son of Walter Keeble to appear before our Justices of our court in Chancery, of our said county, at the courthouse, on the fourth Monday in August next, to answer a bill in Chancery exhibited against them by Stapleton Keeble heir at law and next of kin to Humphrey Keeble dec'd. And this they shall in no wise omit under the penalty of 100 pounds each And have then there this writ, Witness Miller Woodson, clerk of our said court, at the courthouse the 24th day of July 1787 in the XIIth year of the commonwealth.

Creed Taylor D.C.

[On docket]

Keeble ) Spa.
  v. ) in
Keeble ) Chy

24th July 1787

10th August 1787 Then summoned Walter Keeble Senr., Catharine Boyed, Walter Keeble son of Dorothy Keeble and Walter Keeble son of Walter Keeble. Not time to summon Catharine Smith, Salley Gwin no inhabitant of this County

1787--Aug.

al. sums. to Ca. Smith

first time for bill 23 August 1787

Nov. further time

Decr. same

1788 Jan. same

87
The Commonwealth of Virginia to the sheriff of Cumberland county, greeting. We command you, that you summon Catharine Smith as before commanded to appear before our Justices of our court in Chancery of our said county, at the courthouse of the said county, on the fourth Monday in November next, to answer a bill in Chancery exhibited against her by Stapleton Keeble heir at Law and next of kin to Humphrey Keeble dec'd. And this she shall in no wise omit, under the penalty of 100 pounds. And have then there also this writ. Witness Miller Woodson, clerk of our said court, at the courthouse, the 1st day of September 1787 in the XII year of the commonwealth.

Creek Taylor D.C.

[On docket]

Keeble  )  Al. Sp  B
      v.  )  Chy.  
      Smith )

1 Sepr. 1787

Catharine Smith

Summoned to appear

as Within directed

September 19th 1787

Jany 1789

Cont'd for depo.

Feby.  same

Mar.  same

April  same

May  do.

June  do.
The deposition of Charles Barker taken in a suit [fold] Court of Cumberland County between Stapleton Keeble plaintiff [fold] Walter Keeble Executor of Humphrey Keeble dec'd and others defendants Flamstead Ramsom present for the plaintiff Persuent to a didimus, taken at Cumberland Court House the 21st day of April 178nine

This deponent being of lawfull age and first sworn upon the Holy Evangelist of Almighty God, deposeth and saith, that in addition to his deposition already taken he answers in the same suit the following interrogatories for the plaintiff. 1st how long was it before Humphry Keeble died that you had the conversation mentioned in your former deposition.

Answer in the course of a year but the length of time I am [torn] certain which was at my house he walked their and further saith [torn]

Charles Barker
his mark

Sworn to before us
Thomas Nash
Nathl. Carrington

The depositions of John Hill Robert Ranson Catherine Steward William Davenport and Joseph Robertson, taken in a suit depending in the Court of Cumberland County between Stapleton Keeble plaintiff and Walter Keeble Executor of Humphry Keeble deceased and others defendants present Flamstead Ramsom for the Plaintiff persuent to a didimus, taken at Cumberland Court the 27 day of April 178nine

John Hill of lawfull age and first sworn [fold] Evangelist of Almighty God deposeth and saith that in addition to his deposition already taken in the same suit he answers the following interogatorities for the plaintiff, How long before Humphry Keeble died that you had the conversation mentioned in your former deposition.

Answer about two months. 2nd Wheather was not Charles Barker was not [crossed out] called a Tory in the time of the was Answer, he generially was in my neighbourhood & further saith not

John Hill

Sworn to before us
Thomas Nash
Nathl. Carrington
Robert Ransom of lawful age and first sworn upon the Holy Evangelist of Almighty God, deposeth and saith (blot) that the said Humphry Keeble had a little box which he call’d his Spice Box, with drawers in it, in which he kept his Money and papers of value, and this deponent saith that he understood that the house that the said box was generally kept in was burnt on the same night that the said Humphry Keeble died and that the said box with it, and further saith that the said Humphry was one of the most private men he ever noed in his affairs.

Interogatory for the Plaintiff

1st. did you ever hear that Adcock Hobson and Thomas Davenport had each of them wrote a will for the said Humphry Keeble.  

Answer. I have.

2d. How long was it before the said Humphry Keeble died that he appeared to be blind.  

Answer. More than a year.

3d. Did you ever hear that Charles Barker was counted a tory.  

Answer. I have; often heard he was & further saith not.

Sworn to before us

Robert Ranson

Thomas Nash
Nathl. Carrington

Joseph Robertson of lawfull age and first sworn upon the Holy Evangelist of Almighty God, deposeth and saith that some time after Humphry Keeble died he hapened in company with Harrison Jones and in conversation with the said Jones the said Jones said that he was in company with the said Humphry Keeble when alive and after some conversation respecting the giving his Estate do you not intend to give Walter Keeble som of your estate he said no I have twice set Walt up and he has run thro it, and after further discussion he the said Jones said that the said Humphry Keeble said, as to Walter Keebles son he did not believe their was a drop of Keebles blood in him, and wou’d not give him any thing & further saith not

Sworn to before us

Joseph Robertson

Mark

Thomas Nash
Nathl. Carrington

William Davenport of lawfull age and first sworn upon the Holy Evangelist of Almighty God deposeth and saith that Humphry Keeble in his life was one of the most private man he ever noed and further saith not

Sworn to before us

William Davenport

Thomas Nash
Nathl. Carrington
Catherine Steward of lawfull age and first sworn upon the Holy Evengelist of Almighty God, deposeseth and saith that after [cross-out] her Father died Humphry Keeble sent for this deponent for to live with him, and she lived with him four or five years, before the said Humphry Keeble died and she believes that she knewed his temper as well as [any] body cou'd the said Humphry was a remarkable private man in his affairs[blot] the said Humphry used to keep his most pr[torn]ceple papers in a little box with drawers which he called his spice box and after this deponent moved to Capt. Thomas Davenport's to live, the said Humphry Keeble came to the Davenports frequently to do business for him and he was so private in consulting the said Davenport that he generally went out in private and this deponent further saith that she had heard that Capt'n Thomas Davenport had wrote a will for the said Humphry Keeble, and after the said Humphry died this deponent and her husband went to Mrs. Smiths and after some conversation Mrs. Smith was asked whether[crossed out] what sickness the said Humphry Keeble died with, her answer was that she believed he was worn out with age. And further saith that the same night that the said Humphry died his Dary where the said spice Box was gnerally kept was burnt with the Spice box this deponent further saith that when with Mrs. Smith she told this deponent that she had been to see Humphry Keeble just before he died, and [blot] after the said Humphry died the said Smith asked the said Walter Keeble if the said H[blur] Keeble had left a will, the said Walter said he did not know his unkle had never said any thing to him about a Will and then she went home, and returned in one or two days to the same place where the said Humphry lived and she said Walter told her that he had found a Will ly open in the top of a little Trunk, this deponents Husband said that cou'd certainly not be his Will, he must have another, Mrs. Smiths answer was that if he had it was burnt in the Spice box, for Walter had taken a greadeal of pains to inquire of the said Humphrys perticular neighbours to no if their was any Will and they had none. And further saith Interogatory for the plaintiff[crossed out] and this deponent further saith that she heard the said Humphry say[crossed out] seem to be much disturbed at the said Walter Keeble bringing the widow of Robert Keeble and her son and throwing them on him and further saith not

Her

Sworn to before us Catherine Steward

Mark

Thomas Nash

Nathl. Carrington
The Deposition of Charles Barker
of Lawful age taken before us Maurice Langhorn & Thos. Nash
Justices of the peace for said County the third day of Marcy
in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and eighty
nine agreeable to a Didimus to us Directed in a suit in Chancery
now Depending in the County Court aforesaid between Stapleton
Keeble Complainant and Walter Keeble Junr and others Defendants,
the said Walter being present & the Complainant having had Legal
Notice of the time & place of taking this deposition but not
appearing the Deponant being duly qualified deponeth & saith
that some time in the fall one thousand seven hundred and eighty
one, Humphry Keeble now deceased was at the
House of this Deponant & this Deponant asked the
said Humphry why he fatigued himself in the man-
er he did or words to that effect when he had no
children. The said Humphry answered & said that he had
no children of his own but that he had two that he es-
temed as his own to wit Walter Keeble son of Walter
& Walter Keeble son of Robert Keeble & that he intended to
make them members of his estate & shou'd leave it to
them after his decease. This Deponant further saith he
then told the said Humphry that he this Deponant had
understood that he meant to leave to Flamstead Ranson
a part of his estate, the said Humphry then appeared to
be angry & said that Ranson had lately got one of his
Negroes that he had partly sold & partly given him
one the said Negro being sold for paper money & as this
Deponant understood from the said Humphry, that
the said Ranson had not acted a fair part
or had cheated him out of the said Negro
And further this Deponant saith not

Sworn to before us the day & year  his
afores'd
Charles Barker
mark

Thomas Nash
Maurice Langhorne

Cumberland County To wit

The Deposition of Lucy Nash
of Lawful Age taken before us Maurice Langhorne & Thos. Nash
Justices of the Peace for said County the third day of March in
the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred Eighty Nine,
agreeable to [torn] to Didimus to us directed in the suit in
Chancery now depending in the county Court aforesaid between
Stapleton Keeble Complainant and Walter Keeble, Jr., & others, Defendants; the Defendants Walter Keeble being present and the Complainant having had Legal Notice of the time and place of taking this Disposition but not appearing himself but by Flamstead Ransone who appeared with a power of Attorney from the Complainant, being duly qualified agreeable to law, Deposeth & saith that some time before the Death of Mr. Frederick this Deponent was at his house & the said Hatcher said he had just come Home from [torn] the said Hatcher, & this Deponent asked the said Hatcher how Mr. Humphry Keeble was, he answered that he was very weak & low & believed that he would not continue here long, this Deponent then said she wondered if Mr. Keeble had made a will he answered he believed he had. This Deponent said she wondered who he the said Humphrey had given or left his estate to, the said Frederick [then said?] he believed to the two little Walt's. The said Frederick Hatcher then told this Deponent that the said Humphry said if the making of his will was made known he should be knocked in the head & this Deponent further saith that from the above conversation, she was sensible that the said Frederick Hatcher had written the will of the said Humphry Keeble. This Deponent further saith that she has often heard & believed to be true that Humphry Keebles Eyesight for a considerable time before his Death was so much impaired as to disable him to discover one person from another. And further this Deponent saith not.

Lucy Nash

Sworn to before us the Day & year afores'd

Thomas Nash
Maurice Langhorne

Cumberland County To Wit

The Deposition of Judith Hubard

[torn] Lawful Age taken before us Maurice Langhorne & Thos. Nash [Justices of the Peace for said County the third day of [fold] [torn] of our Lord One thousand and Seven hundred and Eighty [torn] agreeable to a Didimus to us directed in a suit in Chancery [torn] depending in the county court aforesaid between Stapleton Keeble complainant and Walter Keeble Senr. and others, Defendants the said Walter being present and the Complainants having had Legal Notice of the time & place of taking the Deposition, but not appearing, the Deponent being
duly qualified Deposeoth and Saith that some time in the year
One thousand Seven hundred & eighty two as well as this Deponant
recollects she happened at the House of Frederick Hatcher & the
said Hatcher asked this Deponant if Humphrey Keeble had ever
sent for her husband to witness his will, this Deponant answered
that he never had that she knew of, the said Hatcher then said
that he had written the said Keebles Will & further said
that he wondered that the said Humphrey did neglect getting
one more witness to his will, that he was the only one himself
& at the same time said he should not live long himself &
the said Hatcher further said that Humphrey Keeble had
left Walter Keeble Senr. his executor & that he had lent two
Negroes to Mrs. Smith & two to Mrs. Boyd for life & had
given all his estate to Walter Keeble Junr. & Walter Keeble
son of Robert Keeble deceased except what was lent as
afors'd & that to be given to the two Walts afors'd after
the expiration of the lives afors'd. This Deponant further
saith that for a considerable time before the Death of
Humphrey Keeble deceased, his Eyesight was so far impaired that
she this Deponant often heard him say that he cou'd not discover
one person from another only by their [voice]. The Deponant
being asked by Flamstead [Ran]son who appeared with a power of
att'y from [torn] complainant who died first Humphry Keeble
[or] Frederick Hatcher she answered the latter. [torn]
further asked by the Person afores'd wether Humphry [Keeble]
was out of his senses at the time a Dary was [burnt]
Answered that he appeared to be out of his [torn]
but was sitting up in his bed. [blot] The Deponant
being then asked how long Humphrey Keeble had made his will
answered as well as she recollects several months before the
Dary was burned. And further this Deponant saith not

Judith Hubbard

Sworn to before us
the [torn] afors'd Flamsted
Ranson being present with a
power of att'y from the Comp't

The Deponant being asked a question by the Compts Attn'y
answered, that she had been acquainted with Humphrey Keeble a
considerable time & that he keepe his matters in as much
secrecy as any man she knew or she believed & further that from
ye best information she cou'd & believes to be true that the
Dary that was burnt was by casualty & no fault of Walter Keeble
Sen'r
The above sworn to before
us this third day of Mary 1789
Thomas Nash
Maurice Langhorne
July 6th [17]89 Being called on by Mr. Stableton Keeble to d[illegible] what I heard Mr. Walter Keeble say Respecting Mr. Humphrey Keebles will -- to the best of my knowledge he said as follows -- That he did not believe Mr. Humphrey Keeble either made or signed the will that was then in being & that Mr. Stableton Keeble might thank God the Estate did not fall into the hands of Flamstade Ransone, as for my part said Mr. Walter Keeble, I do not expect to keep the Estate, for I am convinced Mr. Stableton Keeble will recover it by law; he also said that the old gentleman died clear of debt except taxes & that he discharged by the sale of a waggon & two colts -- he farther said that two of his neighbours came to him & offered to prove any will that he would produce for two Hhd. of tobacco

G. Guthrie

Geo. Guthrie appeared personally before [blot] justices for this County & made oath on the holy Evangelists that the above [blot] writing is true Given under my hand this 6th of July 1789

Machen Boswell
Chas. Tomkins

George Keeble aged fifty one years of age deposes & saith that Walter the father of Stapleton the plaintiff as well George the Grandfather allways lived & died in the County of Gloucester, where the family now resides, and being a descendant of the sd. George of course was acquainted with the family, that the aforesaid George was the elder brother of Humphrey Keeble late of Cumberland County and that Stapleton Keeble now inherits the estate of the aforesaid Walter as Heir at law, and farther this deponant saith not

Geo: Keeble

Gloucester County To Wit

We do certify that the above said George Keeble appeared before us two of the Justices of the peace for the aforesaid county and made oath to the truth of the above, Given under our hands this fifteenth day of May 1789

John Peyton
Thomas Tabb

TO BE CONTINUED
QUERIES

HARRISON. Gray Harrison Jr., (259 Eastbrooke, Jackson, MS 39216) seeks information on the ancestry of Benjamin Harrison, Sr. (Will 1789-90) of Brunswick Co., VA. See Boddie, Historical Southern Families, Vol. VIII, pages 59-76, and additional info on the descendants of his son James (Will Oct. 21, 1795).

WADE. Mrs. J.R. Patterson, (104 East Oxford St., Pontotoc, MS 38863.) Robert Wade, wife Elizabeth, died Halifax County, VA 1770, formerly of Goochland Co.; believed to be son of Richard Wade, wife Grissel, who patented land in Goochland 1728. How was Richard Wade related to Edward Wade who died in York Co. 1677? How related to Armiger Wade of York Co. and Christopher Wade of Isle of Wight Co.? How were the Wades related to the Hampton family. The names Hampton, Edward, Richard and Grissel are handed down in several generations of the Wade family that moved from Pittsylvania Co., VA to Georgia soon after the Revolution. Will exchange.

JORDAN. Mrs. Pauline J. Miller. (RR2, Box 267, Fairview, TN 37062) Can anyone tell who were brothers and sisters of Upshaw and Drury Jordan, Jr.? They were sons of Drury Jordan, Sr. and wife Mary. Drury Jr. came to Davidson Co., TN between 1805-1810. Died and buried there 1836.

SINGLETON. Mrs. O.D. Atkinson (370 Church Rd. S.W., Marietta, GA 30060) was the Jincy Singleton who married Allen Floyd (or Floyd Allen) on 7 Jan. 1820 in Lunenburg Co., VA, the daughter of Edmund Singleton Rev. soldier? Family legend says Edmund was born in VA joined Rev. forces Amelia Co., VA. Married Elizabeth?, went to Montgomery Co., N.C. 1800 Mecklenburg Co., N.C. Census shows him with 2 daughters older than Jincy who was born 1803. What were their names? What became of them? What was Elizabeth’s last name? When and where did Elizabeth and Edmund marry? Who were Edmund’s parents and siblings? Any help will be appreciated.

SCARBOROUGH. Mrs. Albert Thomas (Rte. 2, Box 141, Granbury, TX 76048) needs information on Sterling Scarborough who married Mary Reese 1800 Brunswick Co., VA. dau. of Isham Reese and Rhoda Thomas marr. Amelia Co., VA. Who were Sterling Scarborough parents, bro. and sisters? Who was wife and children and parents of Isham Reese and Rhoda Thomas. A William Thomas signed marriage bond for Rhoda Thomas and Isham Reece. Was William father to Rhoda? Will answer all letters and pay postage and copying.

BELL. Nina S. Bell (19620 Bob-o-link Dr, Miami, FL 33015) seeks info on parents and siblings of Pulaski B. Bell, b 1793 in Nottoway Co. m Sarah Nailing 1827, moved to Weakley Co. Tn 1835.
TABLE OF CONTENTS

BOOK REVIEWS

BRUNSWICK COUNTY WILL BOOK 3

CUMBERLAND COUNTY JUDGMENTS

BRUNSWICK COUNTY JUDGMENTS, 1825

SUSSEX COUNTY SUPERIOR COURT SUIT

JAMES TURNER ESTATE PAPERS

NOTTOWAY COUNTY MARRIAGES

BRANDON FAMILY REGISTER, HALIFAX COUNTY, 1782-1889

PITTSYLVANIA COUNTY TITHABLES, 1770

THE THWEATT FAMILY

QUERIES

Lyndon H. Hart, J. Christian Kolbe, Editors
Graphics by Bobby Sheppard

Copyright 1989

Address all correspondence to P.O. Box 116, Richmond, VA 23201
BOOK REVIEWS

HYDE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA COUNTY COURT MINUTES, 1756-1785
Book II, by Waynette Parks Haun, 155 pages including full name index, soft cover. The minutes of the local court are an indispensable source of information for genealogists. Mrs. Haun has done her usual fine job of transcribing the early texts. This volume includes wills and other probate data as well as orphan’s information. It is highly recommended for researchers in the coastal area of North Carolina. Cost: $20 [see below].

MORGAN DISTRICT, NORTH CAROLINA SUPERIOR COURT OF LAW & EQUITY, BOOK II, Land Records, 1773-1807, by Waynette Parks Haun, 154 pages including full name and place index, soft cover. Much of western NC was under the jurisdiction of this court in the period covered by the book. Copies of surveys are included and there is a great deal of material about land titles in dispute. There are over a dozen references to Virginia. Cost: $22.50

NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY ARMY ACCOUNTS, SECRETARY OF STATE, TREASURER’S & COMPTROLLER’S PAPERS, JOURNAL A, 1775-76, by Waynette Parks Haun, 188 pages including full surname and place index and index to military materials and engagements. This is a comprehensive listing of payments made to individuals for patriotic services and supplies in the early Revolutionary period. There is a great deal of material for those interested in examining the Revolutionary War or hunting for ancestors who may have contributed to the war effort. Cost: $27.50.

WAKE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA COUNTY COURT MINUTES, 1804-1807, Book VI, by Waynette Parks Haun, 148 pages including full name index, soft cover. This is another in a series of Mrs. Haun’s accurate and highly useful county record transcriptions. She makes what can be an arduous task, an easy and genealogically rewarding experience. The daily operations of court often contain research gems, and they are now readily accessible thanks to Mrs. Haun’s efforts. Cost: $20.00. To order:

Waynette Parks Haun, 243 Argonne Drive, Durham, NC 27704
Costs for all Mrs. Haun’s books include postage book-rate. NC residents & Libraries add 5% sales tax.

ABSTRACTS FROM THE NORTH CAROLINA JOURNAL HALIFAX, NC 1795-1797, Vol. II, by Raymond Parker Fouts, 221 pages including full name and location index, soft cover. Newspaper abstracts are a useful source of historical and genealogical information containing marriages, obituaries, sales of land, references to estates, and court suits. There are over 75 references to Virginia. An excellent supplemental source to the court records for the genealogist. To order: GENREC BOOKS, P.O. BOX 9012, COCOA, FL 32922-9012. Price postpaid : $21.00.

JOSIAH CARTER (1745-1822) HIS FOREBEARS, DESCENDANTS, AND ALLIED FAMILIES, by Randolph A. Malone, 462 pages includes full name index. A handsome bound volume documenting the descent from Thomas Carter of Henrico Co. and giving detailed info. on 10 children of Josiah and their descendants to the 9th generation throughout the South. To order: R.A. Malone, 143 Tuxedo Drive, Thomasville, GA 31792. Cost: $33.00 postage paid.
BRUNSWICK COUNTY WILL BOOK 3

By L.H. Hart

The following is a brief abstract of the wills and estate records [containing mention of heirs] found in Will Book 3 for Brunswick County. All legatees are listed under the name of the testator, as are the date of the will and its recordation. When there is mention of land in acreage or a different county, this information is included.


    Children: James; William; John; Ann LANIER; Judith MCKNIGHT. Grandchild: Thomas LANIER, son of Ann.

     Mentions all my children. Son John given 270 acres in Surry Co.

     Wife: Edith. Children: Elizabeth WALTON; Charles; Henry; Drury. Executor: Isaac Row WALTON.

     Wife: Mary. Sons: John, Howel; William.

    Children: Thomas; David; Drury; Mary. Sons were given the following amounts of land: Thomas, 40 acres; David 40 acres; Drury, 223 acres.


     Son: Eldridge. Mentions all my children.

     Children: Thomas; John; Ralph; Daniel; Peter; Mary RANEY; Ann. Mentions Peter Jackson, the son of William, deceased. Land was given to the following children: John, 400 acres; Peter, 250 acres; Mary Raney, 250 & 150 acres.

P.33  WALTER CAMPBELL. D. none R. Sept. 24, 1751.
     Wife: Tabitha. Sister: Sarah CAMPBELL or HOGG of Scotland. Mentions land in Lunenburg Co.
P.40  JOHN DAVIS.  D. Nov.11, 1748.  R. Sept. 25, 1751.

Wife: Molly.  Brothers: William; Armestead.  Legatees: Eldridge, Betty, Dolly, Salley, John, William CLACK, children of James CLACK; James, Elizabeth BURWELL, children of Nathaniel Bacon BURWELL, deceased.  The legatees were given lots in city of Williamsburg.

P.54  WILLIAM WYSE.  D. Sept. 8, 1738.  R. Mar. 31, 1752.
Wife: Ledether.  Children: Joshua; Richard; James; John; Thomas; Mary; Anne; William.  Mentions that some children are underage.  Land given to the following: sons Joshua and Richard, 190, 130, 23 acres; son James, 124 acres; son John, 108 acres; son Thomas, 85 acres.


Wife: Mary.  Children: Benjamin; James; Mary PROCTER; Frances TINS; Priscilla DUGGER; Joseph; Reubin; Brambley (daughter).

P.70  JOHN TOOKE.  D. Dec. 5, 1751.  R. June 23, 1752.
Children: John; Joseph; Demsey; Cuzziah (daughter).  Grandchildren: John & Arthur TOOKE (not 21).  Cousin: Absalom ATKINSON.  Gives land as follows: son John, 300 acres in Northampton Co. NC; son Joseph, 165 acres and negroes left him by his grandmother.

P.73  EDWARD PENNINGTON.  D.May 16, 1752.  R. June 24, 1752.
Mother Mary PENNINGTON.  Brothers: Benjamin; John George; James; William.  Nephew: Edward PENNINGTON, son of Benjamin.  Land given to brother William.

P.76  JOHN LUCAS.  D. by 1745.  R. June 24, 1752.
Wife: Mary.  Mentions 5 children.  Mentions: received from William Lucas' executor a legacy [p.144 John from his brother William's estate].

P.79  WILLIAM LUCAS.  D. by 1744.  R. 28 July 1752
Brothers: Charles; John; Samuel; David.

Sons: John; Alexander; James. Sons-in-law: Richard ROTTINGBERRY; Thomas WESTMORELAND; William JINKINGS.


P.111 JOHN MOORE. D. Mar. 9, 1750/1. R. July 24, 1753. Wife: Mary. Children: John, Drury. Mentions all my children, son John is the heir at law and is still an infant.

P.116 JOHN RANDALL. D. Nov.17, 1752. R. Aug. 26, 1753. Wife: Frances. Children: Josias; Susanna WARE; John; William; Peter; Frances. Land is given to sons: John, William, Peter.

P.117 CHARLES STUART. D. Dec.2, 1752. R. Sept. 25, 1753. Children: Richard; William; John; James; Rebecca; Anne; Sarah. Land given to sons as follows: Richard, land I live on; William, land; Richard and William, 200 acres in Surry Co.; John, 300 acres.


P.133 JAMES PARRISH. D. Oct.12, 1753. R. June 25, 1754. Wife: Sarah. Children: Joel; John; James (deceased); Joseph; Mary; Charles. Land given as follows: Joel, 200 acres in Lunenburg Co.; 330 acres I live on; John, 221 acres part in Lunenburg Co., 208 acres, 400 acres in Lunenburg Co.; Joseph, 450 acres, 240 acres in Lunenburg Co.; Mary, 300 acres on Banister River in Lunenburg Co., 200 acres in Lunenburg Co.; Charles, 400 acres and 130 acres both in Lunenburg Co.


P.142 SARAH DENTON. D. Apr.9, 1754. R. Nov.26, 1754. Daughter: Elizabeth DAVIS. Son-in-law: Burwell LUCY.

Wife: Jean. Brothers: Christopher GOLIGHTLY, Jones WILLIAMS. Children: Rolland [Roling]; Thomas; Seth; Christopher; Charles; Jean. Land given to children as follows: Rolland, 360 acres; Thomas, 1/2 of 384 acres; Seth, Christopher, Charles, land in Northampton Co., NC.

P.160  "HINCHIA MABRY, JR.  D. Apr. 2, 1755.  R. May 27, 1755.

Father: Hinchia. Brother: Joel. Children: Evans (not 21); Seth; Hinchia; Hannah.

P.162  "THOMAS CRAFT.  D. 1751.  R. June 24, 1755.


P.168  "JAMES JORDAN.  D. Sept. 29, 1746.  R. July 22, 1755.

Wife: Agens [Agnes]. Legatee: John, son of Thomas and Mary SEYMORE.


Legatee: Agnes WALL. Mentions: paid quit rents for Lucy WALL on 500 acres, James WALL on 886 acres; graves of the deceased and his two wives.

P.179  "MARY WHITTINGTON.  D. Sept. 15, 1755.  R. Apr. 27 [1756].

Children: John; Howell; Mary; William; Frederick.


Wife: Mary. Children: Roger; George; William; Elizabeth BUTLER; Tabitha BUTLER; Mary AVERY; Sarah HUNT.


Children: Charles; Ann; John; William; Thomas; Duglass; Sarah; Elizabeth; Mary [GREEN?]; James.


Wife: Anne. Brother: William. Children: Mary; Anne; Rebeccah; Betsey (children are not 18).

P.209  "PETER WYCHE.  D. Sept. 29, 1756.  R. --

Wife: Alse. Children: Henry; George; Drury (not 21); Lucy; Rebecca; Anne (daughters are not 18). Land is given to son George, 700 acres.
CHARLES HAYES. D. Apr. 1, 1757. R. May 24, 1757.
Wife: Jane. Wife's son: Michael TILLEY. Daughter: Mary McCONE.

Wife: Jane. Children: John; Mary SMITH; Phebe SMITH.
Grandchildren: Sally LIFSEY; Lucy SMITH, daughter of Mary; Temperance SMITH, daughter of Phebe. All land is given to son John.

WILLIAM SCOGGIN. D. May 26, 1757. R. June 28, 1757.
Wife: Martha. Children: William; Frances; Sarah BOLING; Susanna KING; Rebecca, wife of Matthew EVINS; Leuceria; Christian. Grandchild: Garner SCOGGIN.

JOSEPH HENSLEY. D. Mar. 27, 1757. R. June 28, 1757.
Wife: Bathia. Legatee: Jesse BENTON, son of Samuel.

Wife: Mary. Children: John; William; Dolly; Sary MACLIN; Betty ANDERSON.

SUSANNA WALLACE. D. Jan. 1, 1757. R. Sept. 27, 1757.
Legatees: John LIFSAY; Lucy, daughter of William LIFSAY, Jr.; Eady SMITH; Jean LIFSAY; Phebe SMITH; John NANNY, Sr.; Jeremiah BROWN; John PETERSON; Martha, wife of Timothy THORP; John HILL; Martha WOMMACK; Mary SMITH. Residuary legatees: children of Christopher ROBERTSON; children of Henry ROBINSON, deceased; children of Mary BOBBIT; children of Elizabeth HILL, deceased; children of Francis HILL, deceased.

Grandson: James HANDESON. Son-in-law: Ninian MITCHELL. Land is given grandson James Handerson, 246 acres.

WILLIAM TOMLINSON. D. Feb. 16, 1758. R. Mar. 28, 1758.
Wife: not named. Children: Thomas; Ann; Sary; William; Mary FISH; Rebeccah. Land is given as follows: Thomas, 215 acres; William, 215 acres.

METCALFE DICKERSON. D. Apr. 21, 1754. R. May 23, 1758.
Wife: Winifred. Children: Tarpley, Betty (children are not of age). Land is given to son Tarpley, 249 acres.

JOHN BITTLE. D. 22 Apr. 1758 R. May 23, 1758.
Sister: Lucy BITTLE. Land is given sister, Lucy, 307 acres in Southampton Co.
JOHN WALL. D. Feb. 22, 1758. R. May 23, 1758.
Children: Burgess; Martha MOORE; David; Mary; Robert; George; John; Ann; Charles. Land is given to sons as follows: Robert, 11 & 40 acres; John, land in Halifax Co.

BATTÉ PETERSON. D. 1751. R. July 20, 1758.
Widow Frances married Seymour POWELL. Son: John paid 1/3 of estate after dower.

ROBERT PROCTER. D. Sept. 9, 1754. R. July 25, 1758.
Wife: Mary. Children: Thomas; Robert; Sarah BRANSCOMB; Jane RANDLE; Priscilla TOWNS; Kathrine ROGERS; Elizabeth BENNETT; Mary. Grandson: Joshua Procter.

Brother: Isum. Sister: Winnefred MITCHELL. Land given to brother Isum, 140 acres.

WILLIAM ADAMS. D. Sept. 9, 1758. R. Nov. 28, 1758.
Wife: Elizabeth. Wife's brother: John ELZEY. Children: William; Anne; Prisilla. Land given to son William, 290 acres.

Wife: Martha. Children: Nathaniel; Henry; William; Sampson; Lucy; Elizabeth; Rebeccah; Sarah. Land is given to children as follows: Nathaniel and Henry, 500 acres; William and Sampson, land; Lucy, 400 acres.

GEORGE MOSELY. D. by 1758 R. Apr. 24, 1759.
Wife: Hannah. Children: Sampson; John; Elizabeth; Honour; George; Hannah.

JOHN ELZEY. D. Sept. 22, 1756. R. Feb. 27, 1759.
Wife: Bridget. Children: John, Jr.; George; Meridith; Elizabeth ADAMS. Grandchildren, Anne and Prissilla ADAMS, children of Elizabeth.

JOHN COKER. D. Dec. 16, 1758. R. May 22, 1759.
Wife: Priscela. Children: William; John; James; Joseph; Robert; Honour SMITH; Mary FLOYD.

Daughter: Elizabeth, wife of John LOYD. Grandchild: John LOYD (not 21). Land is given to daughter Elizabeth, 50 acres.

Wife: Rebeccah. Children: Joshua; Lee; Nathaniel; Peter. Land is given to sons as follows: Joshua, 100 acres; Lee, 100 acres; Nathaniel, 95 acres; Peter, 95 acres.
P. 304 WILLIAM COLLIER. D. Nov. 13, 1759. R. Nov. 26, 1759. 
Children: Elizabeth, wife of David LUCAS; Howell; Nathaniel; Lewis; Sarah, wife of James HARRISON; Moses; Drury; Frederick, William (not 18). Land is given to children as follows: Howell, 370 acres; Nathaniel, land in Lunenburg Co.; Drury, 384 acres; William, 328 acres.

P. 306 WILLIAM McKNIGHT. D. Nov. 18, 1758. R. Nov. 26, 1759. 
Wife: Judith. Children: Mary; Elizabeth. Mentions land in Halifax Co. to be sold.

Wife: Elisabeth. Son-in-law: Benjamin PENNINGTON. 
Children: Robert; Faith JONES; William; Elizabeth.

Wife: Margitt. Grandsons: Mark BROWN; Benjamin LIFSAY. 
Land is given as follows: Mark Brown, 100 acres; Benjamin Lifsay, land.

P. 319 DAVID LUCAS. D. Mar. 21, 1760. R. Apr. 29, 1760. 

P. 325 DANIEL JACKSON, SR. D. May 12, 1760. R. July 28, 1760. 

Son: Benjamin. Mentions 4 other children, some not of age. Land is given to son Benjamin, 110 acres.

P. 332 THOMAS HARWELL. D. Apr. 27, 1759. R. July 28, 1760. 

Son: John. All land is given to son John.

P. 335 THOMAS COLLIN. D. Mar. 29, 1760. R. Sept. 23, 1760. 
Wife: not named. Children: Mary; Hanah, wife of George GRIMES; Fathy, wife of John MOORE; Benjamin; Lucy; John; Martha; Thomas. Land is given to children as follows: Benjamin, 230 acres in Surry Co.; John, 1/2 of land I live on; Thomas, 1/2 land I live on (200 acres).

Children: John; George; William (not 21); Henry (not
21); Sarah VINSENT; Frances WYCHE; Elizabeth (not 21); Abigail (not 21). Land is given to children as follows: John, 220 & 245 acres; George, 245 acres; William, land I live on-1728 patent to me & 150 acres; Henry, 130 acres.

P. 352  
JAMES HICKS.  D. Feb.12, 1760.  R. Feb.23, 1761.  
Wife: Fathy.  Children: Mary; Patty; James (not 21); Lewis (not 21); John (not 21); Frances; Benjamin; Robert.  Land is given to children as follows: James, land; John, 161 acres in Brunswick Co.  Cousin: James Hix.

P. 355  
Wife: Elizabeth.  Daughter: Elizabeth MOSLEY.  Grandson: John BECK.

P. 356  
Wife: not named.  Children: Wade (eldest); Timothy; Mary SHEARMAN; Lucy SMITH.  Land is given to sons as follows: Wade, 200 acres in Lunenburg Co.; Timothy, 520 acres in Lunenburg (including 100 acre deed of gift).

P. 362  
Wife: Sarah.  Children: John; Benjamin (youngest); Howell; Lucy.  Land is given to sons as follows: John, 266 acres in Brunswick Co.; Benjamin, 266 acres I live on.

P. 366  
JOHN WALL.  D. June 4, 1752.  R. Apr. 27, 1761.  
Wife: Mary (lately married to Burwell BROWN).  Sons: John; Michael; George; James.  Land is given to sons as follows: John, 300 acres; Michael, 1000 acres; George, 1000 acres.

P. 368  
Wife: Elizabeth.  Children: Betty; Frances; Lucy; Winfrith (daughter); John; Sarah AVENT; Amy AVENT; Rebecca WISE; Agness RICHARDSON; Mary WISE; Joseph, Jr.; William; Thomas; James.  Granddaughter: Charlotte MASSIE.  Land is given to children as follows: John, land; William, 280 acres; Thomas & James, 1000 acres.

P. 371  
WILLIAM LEE.  D. Aug. 3, 1759.  R. May 26, 1761.  
Wife: not named.  Children: William; Elizabeth; Ann; Rebecca; Amy.  Grandson: Peter LEE.

P. 375  
Wife: Sarah.  Children: Major; Charles; Dick; Sarah; Joice (youngest); Thomas.  Son Thomas is disinherited.  Land is given to sons as follows: Major, land in
Cumberland County To Wit

The Deposition of Sarah Hatcher
of lawful age taken before us Maurice Langhorne & Thos. Nash
Justices of the Peace for said County the third day of March
in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and Eighty
Nine agreeable to a Dedimus to us directed in Suit in Chancery
now depending in the County Court aforesaid between Stapleton
Keeble Complainant and Walter Keeble Senr. & others Defend-
ants, the said Walter being present and the Complainants
having had Legal Notice of the time and place of taking this
Deposition but not appearing, The Deponant being duly [crossed
out] qualified Deposeth and Saith [crossed out] himself but by
Flam-
setead Ransone/Ransom who appeared with a power of att'y
from the Compt, the Deponent being duly qua-

dified agreeable to law Deposeth & saith that some
time before the Death of her Husband Frederick Hatcher
there came to their Home a negro that this Deponent
understood belonged to Humphrey Keeble of said
County & said that he the said Negro came with a
Message to her husband Frederick Hatcher to go to
his Masters House & after the return of her husband
he the said Frederick give this Deponent clearly to understand
that he had written the Will of Humphrey
Keeble & that the said Humphrey Keeble had given his
estate to the two little Walts except two small legacies the
one to Mrs. Smith & the other to Mrs. Boyd which legacies were
to return into the estate of sd. Humphrey at a future day This
Deponent further saith that the said Frederick upon
his return as afores'd said that the said Humphrey had left
Walter Keeble Junr. his whole & sole Est. & further sd.
that the said Humphrey desired that his will might be kept
a secret? being that if it was made known that it would putt
the boys at Cocksrose(?) meaning as this Depo-
or that it would make them think they were to but
nant understood at variance it being a com-
mon word with the said Humphrey to espress
that meaning & further saith [crossed out] the Deponent
being asked whether the will of Humphrey was
found in his House Answered no & further saith not

Sarah Hatcher
Sworn to before us
the Day & year aforesd.
Thomas Nash
Maurice Langhorne

Cumberland County To wit

The deposition of John Hill
of lawful age taken before us Maurice Langhorne & Thos. Nash
Justices of the peace for said County agreeable to a dedimus
to us directed in a suit in Chancery now depending in the
County Court aforesaid between Stapleton Keeble Complainant
and Walter Keeble Junr. & other Defendants the Defendant
Walter Keeble being present & the Complainant having had Legal
notice of the time & place of taking this Deposition but not
appearing, the Deponent being duly qualified deposeseth & saith
that some short time before the death of Humphrey Keeble
deceased he was at the House of the said Humphrey where Walter
Keeble now lives, & this Deponent asked the said Humphrey why
he did not give up the management of his estate to the
aforesaid Walter Keeble, the said Humphrey answered & said
that he never meant to give his estate to the said Walter
Keeble Junr. but that it wou'd make no difference he
should not live long & that he had made his Will & left his
estate to Walter Keeble son of the afores'd Walter & to another
Nephew of his that then lived with the said Walter Keeble Junr.
& had made the said Walter Keeble Senr. his Executor & that he
wou'd know what to do with his estate. This Deponent further
saith that the said Humphrey told him that he had lent to Mrs.
Smith two Negroes and further this Deponent saith not.

John Hill
Sworn to before us the 3rd March 1789
Thomas Rash
Maurice Langhorne

Halifax County March the 9th 1789. This day at the house
of Thomas Davenport came before us John Woodson of lawfull
age and being first sworn on the Holy evangalist of Almighty
God deposeseth & saith that he frequently Visited Humphrey
Keeble in the time of his sickness and stayed with him
altogether or at his house, from the wednesday before his death
untill he was put in the ground, which was on the monday
following and this deponent further saith that on the same day
Walter Keeble told him the deponent that he was desireous to
examine the papers of the said deceased to know if he had left a
Will and desired him the deponent to be present, take notice,
and assist him about the same, which he accordingly did, until
the said Walter, found a will amongst other papers, which were
kept in a small trunk in the mansion house of the said Dec'd.
and this deponent further saith that either on the Thursday or
Fryday Night before the death of the said Humphrey Keeble that
his the said Humphreys Dairy house, was burnt down which
accident was supposed to have hapened by a Negroe going in wigh
a candle or other fire to a part of the house where there was
some cotton Flax & tow(?) an farther sayeth not.
Given under our hands this day and date above written.

James LeGrand
Thos. Davenport

Robert Reade aged eighty three years first being sworn upon the
holy Evangelist deposeseth & saith that he has allways lived in
the county of Gloucester, and resided in the neighbourhood of
George & Walter Keeble, the Grandfather & Father of the
Plaintiff that George was the elder brother of Humphrey Keeble
late of the county of Cumberland, that the aforesaid George &
Walter lived and died in the sd. county of Gloucester where the
family still resides, and that he has been acquainted with the
family from his Infantry that Walter Thomas Keeble the second
son of the aforesaid Walter & Brother to Stapleton, Joined the
British some time before the Capitulation at York, that George
the eldest son of the sd. Walter & also Brother to Stapleton,
went away about two years before & that neither the aforesaid
Walter Thomas or George has since been heard of by this
deponent, but generally supposed to be dead, that the plaintiff
Stapleton is now heir at Law and possesses the Este. of Walter
his father except a part held by the Widow & children as devised
by the will of Walter and far[ther] this deponent saith not.

Robt. Reade

Gloucester to Wit
We do hereby certify that the above named Robert Reade
appeared before us two of the Justices of the peace for the sd.
County and made oath to the truth of the above. Given under our
hands this fifteenth day of May 1789

Jno. Peyton
Thos. Tabb

Sir John Peyton aged fifty eight years being sworn upon the holy
Evangelist of almighty God deposeseth & saith that he was well
acquainted with Humphrey Keeble the person whose Will is now in
question, also George Keeble brother to the aforesaid Humphrey &
Grandfather to the Plaintiff that the sd. George was reported
the eldest brother, and that Walter Keeble father of the
plaintiff was the reported Son, and heir of the sd. George.
This deponent further saith that the sd. Walter father of the
plaintiff, had two Sons older than the plaintiff both of whom
Joined the enemy in the late War, the last of them having done
so about the year 1781, or 1782, and that it has been reported,
and generally thought, they were both dead, further this deponent saith not

J Peyton

Gloster

By virtue of an order of the Court of Cumberland we the Subscribers, two acting Justices of the Peace for the aforesaid County, & notice being previously acknowledged by the sd. Defent. did meet at the House of Sir John Peyton & took the Deposition above. Given under our hands & Seals this 10th day of Feb. 1789

Thomas Smith Junr.

Machon Boswell

We the Subscribers Members of the County Court of Cumberland Certifie that on [blank] at a Court held for the said County came Walter Keeble in open Court & presented the last Will and Testament of Humphrey Keeble Dec'd of said County. This Will was said to be wrote by Frederick Hatcher Gent. of said Court who likewise assign'd and witness'd it. And as Mr. Hatcher then had departed this life the proof before the Court was that Mr. Hatcher were heard to say in his lifetime he had wrote & witness'd such will, it was farther proved that by witnesses that were well acquainted with Mr. Matchers hand writing that they believ'd it to be the Last Will of the said Humphrey Keeble Dec'd. And we further say that Mr. Hatcher were frequently call'd on by his Neighbors & Friends to write their Wills. He being a man under a most Reputable Character And whom we were well acquainted with and very believe he wrote it and that it was the last will & Testament of the said Humphrey Keeble all which proof and corroborating circumstances appeared to us very sufficient to commit the same to record and the same was order'd accordingly. Given under our hands this 26th day of March 1787

John Woodson
Ben. Wilson
Thomas Nash

Know all mon by these presents that I Flamstead Ransom of Buckingham County and Archibald Wright of Cumberland county are held and firmly bound unto Walter Keeble Senr. of the said county and Walter Keeble Junr. & Walter Keeble son of Dorothy in the full and just sum of twenty pounds current money of Virginia to be paid to the said Walter Keeble &c their certain attorneys their Heirs executors administrators or assigns which payment well and truely to be made we bind ourselves our heirs executors administrators or assigns firmly by these presents sealed with our seal and dated this this 12th day of September 1783.
The condition of the above obligation is such that whereas the aforesaid "Flamstead" Ransome as attorney in fact hath prayed and obtained for Stapleton Keeble hath prayed and obtained an appeal from a decree of Cumberland court in a certain suit in chancery presented in the name of Stapleton Keeble against the said Walter Keeble and others now if the said "Flamstead" shall and will prosecute the said appeal with effect then the above obligation to be void or else to remain in full force and virtue

Signed Sealed & acknowledged in presence of  
Archbd Wright

Elizabeth Keeble aged about fifty four years deposeseth & saith that this deponent was Wife to Walter Keeble and mother to Stapleton Keeble, George & Walter, that George & Walter her sons & [blot] of the first named Walter, went away the last of them, some time before the capitulation at York town, the first about two years before, and that this deponent has heard that both of them were dead, that she verily believes they are, having never heard more of them, that this deponent was an Executrix to the will of Walter her husband, and her two eldest sons being absent so long that she conceived her son Stapleton to be heir at law and acted toward him as such, and further this deponent saith not.

Gloucester Cty To Wit

We do hereby certify that the above named Elizabeth Keeble appeared before us two of the Justices of the Peace for this County and made oath to the truth of the above, Given under our hands this fifteenth day of May 1789

John Peyton
Thos. Tabb

BRUNSWICK JUDGMENTS - 1825-D-K- Box 98
by Barbara H. Browder

This is a transcript of suit papers found in Box 98, April 1825, D-K.

Pleas at the Court house of Mecklenburg County before
the Worshipful the Commonwealth Justices of the Peace
for the said County on Tuesday the 19th day of August
1817 in the 42nd year of the Commonwealth

Be it remembered that heretofore to wit the 23rd day of
August
1815 On the motion of Amey who is detained in Slavery by
Daniel Middagh Administrator &c of John P. Smith dec'd she is
allowed to sue the said Daniel Middagh Administrator as
aforesaid in this Court for her freedom in forma pauperis
and John H. Speed is assigned her counsel to prosecute the said
Suit, and It is ordered that the said Daniel Middagh do
not presume to beat or misuse her upon this account but
Suffer her to Come to the Clerks office for Subpoenas for her
Witnesses, and to attend this examination & the trial.

And the said John H. Speed filed a petition and report in
the following words to wit:
"To the Worshipful Court of Mecklenburg County

The petition of Amey a woman of Colour sheweth that
she is unlawfully held in Slavery by Daniel Middagh Adm'r
of John P. Smith dec'd that she is the descendant in the
Maternal line of a Native American Indian named Bess
of the Apaiachian Tribe of Indians and brought into that part
of the then Colony of Virginia Settled and occupied by the
Whites.
Your petitioner therefore prays that she may be permitted to
Sue in forma pauperis for the recovery of her freedom against
the said Daniel Middagh Adm'r of John P. Smith
John H. Speed who was appointed by the Court of
Mecklenburg
Counsel to prosecute a suit for Amey a pauper Sueing for her
liberty, States to the Court that he is informed that the said
Amey is the lineal descendant in the Maternal line
from a native American Indian woman named Bess
of the Apalacian Tribe who was brought into the then
Colony of Virginia Settled & occupied by the Whites, that
the said Amey's pedigree is fully set forth in the records
of the Superior Court of Prince Edward in a suit of Maria
alias Murrier &c agst Booker Exor of Moore the judgment in which
suit is here shewn and made a part of this Statement. That upon
the whole case the said John H. Speed is of opinion that the
said Amey is entitled to her freedom
John H. Speed"

And the Pet. by her attorney filed her bill against the
defendant in the words following to wit.
"Mecklenburg County to wit, Amey who by permission of
the Court Sueing in forma pauperis plaintiff Complain of Daniel
Middagh admor of John P. Smith defendant in Custody &c[?] of a
plea, for that the said defendant on the [blank] day of []
in the year of our Lord [blank] in the County aforesaid with force and Arms made an assault upon the said Amev at [blank] in the said County and then and there beat wounded and evil treated her and imprisoned her and kept her imprisoned for a long time to wit, for the Space of [blank] and then and there did her other wrongs to the great damage of the said Pet. and against the peace and dignity of the Commonwealth Wherefore the said plaintiff saith she is injured, and hath Sustained damage to the value of $100 therefore she brings suit."

And the Deft being arrested and not appearing on the motion of the plaintiff by her attorney. It is ordered that judgment be entered for the Plt against the defendant, and [illegible] for what damages the Plt. hath sustained by occasion of the Trespass assault and battery & imprisonment in the declaration mentioned, unless the said Defendant shall appear and plead to issue.

And at another day to wit At rules held in the Clerks office aforesaid according to Law the 24th day of September 1815, the defendant still failing to appear On the motion of the Plt. by her attorney, It is ordered that the last order made against him in this Cause be Confirmed and that the damages be ascertained by a Jury at November Court next.

And at another day to wit at a Court of Quarterly Sessions continued and held for the said County the 23rd day of May 1816 (until which day the cause aforesaid lay uncalled[?] and was continued by virtue of an act of Assembly in such case made) Came the parties aforesaid by their attorneys aforesaid, and on the motion of the Deft It is Ordered that the judgment obtained in the office against him be set aside, Whereupon the Deft saith that the Plt. is a Slave and that his [?] intestate[?] is not Guilty as in the declaration is supposed, to which the Plt. replied generally, and the trial of the issue is deferr'd till the next Court.

And At another day to wit At a Court of Quarterly Sessions continued and held for the said County the 21st day of August 1816 Came the parties aforesaid by their Attornies aforesaid & the Cause aforesaid was Continued until the next Court.

And at another day to wit At a Court of Quarterly Sessions Continued and held for the said County the 19th day of November 1816. Came the parties aforesaid by their attorneys aforesaid and the Cause aforesaid was continued until the next Court.

And at another day to wit. At a Court of Quarterly Sessions continued and held for the County the 20th day of May 1817 (until which day the Cause aforesaid lay uncalled & was continued by virtue of an act of Assembly in such case made) Came the parties aforesaid by their Attornies aforesaid and the Cause aforesaid was continued until the next Court at the Cost of the Plt.

And now at this day to wit. At a Court of Quarterly Sessions continued and held for the said County the day and year first herein mentioned to wit. Tuesday the 19th day of August
1817 came the parties aforesaid by their attorneys aforesaid and thereupon came a Jury to wit. Peter F. Fargeson, Reubin Wright, Junr., Francis Griffin, Melchesidick Rosse/Roffe, Samuel Stone, Peter Puryear, Thomas Daws, David Neal, Sherwood Smith, Arthur Gregory, Newman Dortch and Christopher Haskins, Junr. who being elected tried and sworn the truth to Speak upon the issue joined returned a Special verdict in these words—"We of the Jury find that the plaintiff is lineally descended in the maternal line from a native American Indian named Bess who was of the Apalachian tribe of Indians and that the said American Indian Bess was Somewhat prior to the year 1705 brought into that part of the then Colony of Virginia which was settled and occupied by the White people by one Robert Hicks and kept as a Slave by the said Robert Hicks and those claiming under him until the time of her death as her descendants from the times of their births respectively have been until the present time. If therefore the law be for the plaintiff we find for the plaintiff that she is a free person and not a Slave and assess her damage to one cent, but if the law be for the Defendant we find for the defendant and the matters of law arising thereupon being considered by the Court, It seems to the Court that the law is for the plaintiff. Therefore It is considered by the Court that the Plaintiff recover her freedom and one Cent damages assessed by the Jury, and her costs by lien[?] about lien[?] in this behalf expended. To be levied of the goods and chattles of the said Intestate in the hands [ illegible] of the said defendant, to be administered if so much [sic] thereof he hath.

A Copy Teste: Jacob Watkins D.C.

On outer fold:
Amey a pauper

) Copy Recd'd(?)

) Smiths Admor
204[?]

Berryman Tucker aged upwards of seventy years, a witness in the suit depending in the Superior Court of Law of the County of Brunswick, wherein Amos (a pauper) is plaintiff and David Hobbs defendant: after being duly sworn deposed and saith: That he rembers old Morier who was held by one John Evans of the county of Dinwid. and that he had all ways herd it said that Morier was the daughter of the Old Indian Bess; that Molley who was held by William Jones was the Daughter of the aforesaid Morier, and that the said Molley was the Mother of Dilsey who was then held by Ludwell Worsham. That the said Dilsey was Sister (on the part of the Mother) to Tab held by this deponent, which said Tab obtained her freedom in the Superior Court of Law for the county of Prince George, as the records will more fully appear; and
that Beck held by the said Worsham was called or said to be the Daughter of Dilsey, and further he saith not.

[signed] Berryman Tucker

Dinwiddie Sct:
In obedience to a commission
and a notice acknowledged both of which are here to annexed, We have this day taken the foregoing deposition at the house of Berryman Tucker in the county aforesaid. Given under our hands & seals this 25th day of April 1823.

[signed] Jos. Goodwyn J.P. ((seal))
[signed] (?) Stith ((seal))

(Bess)
(Morier)
(Molly)
(Dilsey) (Tabb)
(beck)
(Amos)

B. Tucker proves that Dilsey is the sister of Tabb, by the mother & that Beck was the daughter of Dilsey. Mr. Blanton also proves Beck to have been the daughter of Dilsey

To the honorable Thomas T. Bouldin Judge of the Superior Court of law for the County of Brunswick, your petitioner Amos Butcher Humbly sheweth to your honors that he is the son of Beck, who was the daughter of Dilcey Butcher, who was the daughter of Molly, who was the daughter of Moriah, who was the daughter of old Indian Bess -- that he is therefore linially descended in the maternal line from the Appalachian race of Indians who have, or the most of them recovered their freedom, in various courts of this Commonwealth -- that old Bess is the female progenitor of your petitioner who has recovered her freedom many years ago, of which there now exists a record as well as divers of her descendants. That for want of time your petitioner has not been able to say by what testimony he can connect himself with the aforementioned ancestry but he expects when time shall be allowed him to procure ample testimony to that end. That at present he is held in slavery by a certain David Hobbs and he now prays your honor to allow him to sue in the court in forma pauperis for the recovery of his freedom, to which by law he is advised he is entitled -- and your petitioner will forever pray, &c.

Amos Butcher [signed by Amos??]
Edward B. Hicks, an attorney at law assigned as counsel for the petitioner Amos Butcher by the Judge of the Sup. Court of law for the County of Brunswick do hereby certify that it is my opinion from the facts stated in the foregoing petition entitles the petitioner to his freedom. Given under my hand this the 9th day of April 1822 [crossed out] it will probably be proved that Amos is the son of Beck and that he will be able to show that Beck is the daughter of Dilsey who was the daughter of Jones's Molly, who died before she recovered her freedom, who was the daughter of Moreah, who was the daughter of Bess, who was an Indian of the Apelachuan tribe of Indians [crossed out] brought into this Commonwealth by Rob. Hicks before the year 1705. I also certify that it is highly probable that evidence can be procured to prove that the petitioner is nearly related in the maternal line to many of the descendants of Bess, who have recovered their freedom, of which records can be produced; but it is impossible to state in what way or by whom it can be done. From the enquiries I have made, I have but little doubt that the petitioner is one of the numerous offspring of old Bess as above stated. Given under my hand this 9th day of April 1822.

[signed] E. B. Hicks

In compliance with the writ to us directed we John Davis and Edward Travis -- two justices of the peace for the County of Mecklenburg have proceeded to take the depositions of William Blanton and Sally Worsham witnesses for the plaintiff in a suit depending in the Superior Court of Law of Brunswick County between Amos a pauper, plaintiff [.,] and David Hobbs Deft, taken at the house of William Blanton in the County of Mecklenburg, St[ate] of Virginia between the Hours of nine o'clock in fore noon & six in P.M. on 19th June 1824

Deposition of William Blanton

Question by Plaintiff.

Do you know whether or not Amos was the son of a Negro woman by the name of Beck.

Answer.

I have known Amos ever since a small boy and am as fully assured, from all I ever heard upon the subject, that Beck was his Mother, as I could be not to have been present at his birth.

Question by same.

Do you know who was the Mother of Beck.

Answer.

I have always understood that she was the Daughter of a negro woman call'd Dilsey.
Question.

Do you know whether or not Dilcy was a descendant of the Indian race the family commonly call'd the Free Set.

Answer.

I have often heard Ludwell Worsham with whom I was well acquainted, & to whom Dilcy belong'd say Dilcy did spring from that set.

Question by one of the Magistrates.

Do you know who Dilcy's Mother was.

Answer.

I do not recollect the Name of Dilcy's Mother.

Question.

Were there not a considerable number of Negroes of that family in the possession of Ludwell Worsham.

Answer.

There were, I have ever understood.

Question.

Were there not other Negroes by the name of Beck and Dilsy in the same family.

Answer.

There were as I understood.

Question by Plaintiff.

Was not Amos the son of Little Beck.

Answer.

He was from all I ever understood.

Question.

Was not Dilcy the only one of that Name I knew the Mother of Little Beck.

Answer.

She was.
Question by Magistrate.

Did Dilcy descend from the Male or Female set call'd Free Set.

Answer.

I do not nor have any recollection of ever having heard any thing said relative to that question .

Question.

Were there not other Negroes in the possession of Ludwell Worsham that did Descend from the Male side of the Free set so call'd.

Answer.

There were of both sides, as I have been often informed.

Question.

Was there not another Beck said to have been descended from the male side of same set.

Answer.

There was but have no recollection of what side She sprang from.

Deposition of Sally Worsham

Question by Plaintiff.

Do you know any thing about Amos was he the son of Little Beck. Beck Daughter of Dilcy.

Answer.

I do not, myself, know anything relative to Amos or his Mother, only as I have heard it from my sister Millison Blanton and others in the neighbourhood. And further the Deponants saith not.

Agreeable to the within commission to [us] directed we h[ave] proceeded to examine the witnesses William Blanton & Sally Worsham and certify herewith enclosed a true statement of the same given under our hands.

[signed] John Davis J.P.
[signed] Edw'd Travis J.P.

[On back]
filed April 11, 1825

SUSSEX COUNTY SUPERIOR COURT SUIT

by L.H. Hart

The loose papers for the superior court of Sussex County were lost during the War Between the States. However, the Chancery Docket Books survived. This article transcribes a particularly involved suit and attempts to document the relationships of the parties involved in the suit. This suit is located on pages 46-47 of the Chancery Docket 1818-1834.

Thomas Hill, Thomas Hunt and Hannah his wife formerly Hill, Richard Hill and Green Hill who are the only children and heirs of Berryman Hill decd. John H. Edwards, --- Foulks & Margaret his wife formerly Irby, --- Vaughan and Mary his wife formerly Irby, Hannah Irby, Catharine Irby, Jane Irby, Alexander Irby, Richard Irby and Martha Irby, which said John H., Margaret, Mary, Hannah, Catherine, Jane, Alexander, Richard, and Martha are the only children and heirs of Sally Irby, decd., the said John H. being a child by her first husband whom she survived, and the said Richard and Martha being infants under the age of twenty one years who sue by the said Alexander Irby their brother and next friend; Richard H. Long, Margaret Telfair, John Junius Long, James Rembert and Sarah Rebecca his wife, formerly Sarah R. Long, Frances Eliza Long, Wm. Junius Weems only child and heir of Eugenia A. Weems, decd. an infant who sues by --- Weems his father and next friend, which said Richard H., Margaret, John Junius, Sarah Rebecca, Frances Eliza and Eugenia A. were the only children and heirs of Rebecca Long decd. formerly Rebecca Hill, James Gee and Hannah his wife formerly Hannah Ruffin, Joel Crawford and Sarah his wife, formerly Sarah Rhodes, William Terrel and W. Elizabeth his wife formerly W. Elizabeth Rhodes, the said W. Elizabeth and Sarah being the only children & heirs of Sarah Rhodes decd. formerly Sarah Ruffin, and the said Sarah Ruffin and Hannah Gee being the only children and heirs of Sally Ruffin decd. formerly Sally Hill; Reuben Hicks, Thomas Hicks, Rebecca Booth, Robert C. Booth and Elizabeth his wife, Benjamin Booth and Sally his wife, --- Cabaniss & --- Cabaniss two infants only children of Minerva Cabaniss decd. formerly Minerva Hicks who sue by Robert C. Booth their next friend, Robert H. Booth and Edwin Booth sons of Gilliam Booth decd. Thomas Booth, John Booth, William Booth, Sally Tucker, widow, formerly Booth, Robert N. Booth son of George Booth decd. --- Freeman and Nancy his wife, George B. Cary, James H. Gholson and Charlotte L. his wife formerly Cary
--- Field an infant, only child and heir of Sally Field decd. who was Sally Cary which said infant sues by the said George B. Cary her next friend, which said Nancy, George, Charlotte and Sally Field were the only children and heirs of Elizabeth Cary formerly Booth decd. and Robert Watkins, --- Hamblet and Martha his wife formerly Watkins children & heirs of Martha Watkins decd. formerly Booth; which said Thomas, John, William, Sally, George, Elizabeth, and Martha were the children and heirs of George Booth Senr. decd. a brother of Mary Hill decd. William Booth, Edward Booth, --- Searcy and Martha Ann his wife formerly Booth, Benjamin Ward and Mariah his wife formerly Booth, --- Wade and Charlotte his wife formerly Booth, Jesse Cee and Eliza his wife formerly Booth, Mary Ann, Harriott, Louiza, and Caroline Booth, which said William, Edward, Martha Ann, Maria, Charlotte, Eliza, Mary Ann, Harriott, Louiza, & Carolina Booth were children and heirs of William Booth decd. a son of Gilliam Booth decd. a brother of Mary Hill decd., William Henry and Charles L. Mitchell infant children of Sarah E. Mitchell formerly Booth decd. by Wm. Booth their next friend, which said Sarah E. was another child of Wm. Booth son of Gilliam, James Booth, John Booth, Mitchell Roberts and Patsey his wife formerly Booth, James Matthews and Mariah his wife formerly Booth, Daniel McClusty and Lucy his wife formerly Booth, which said James, John, Patsey, Mariah, Elizabeth and Lucy were children and heirs of John Booth Senr. decd. a brother of Mary Hill decd.; Ezemily, Robert, Elmina, Joanha, John, Edwin and James L. Booth children and heirs of Reuben Booth decd. another son of the said John Booth Senr. decd. --- & --- children & heirs of Thomas Booth decd. another brother of the said Mary Hill decd., Richard Y. Bland and Nancy his wife and Richard S. Parham only child and heir of Mary Parham decd. formerly Mary Hill child of Richard Hill Senr. decd.

vs.

William Parham S. curator of the estate of William Hill decd. and the said William Parham S. in his own right and Elizabeth his wife.

Chancery December 1830 docketed by consent & interlocutory decree
April 1831 report retd & contd. for exceptions
June 1831 final decree
Febry. 1832 decree reopened & amended
Mar. 1832 report retd. & further decree
Apr. 1832 report retd. & cont. for excep.
June 1832 further decree
July 1832 report retd & final decree
1846 April decree reopeoned further decree & ord. pub.
July 1846 report of comr. Mason returned
Sept. 1847 further decree.
As there are no supporting papers, it is impossible to tell the cause of the suit, but it is possible to make an highly educated guess upon examining the parties involved.

Green Hill married Mary Booth, daughter of George, dec. in Sussex County on 20 May 1773.

This marriage seems to be important in the suit, as it is the siblings of the bride and groom who are in the suit. Green Hill died testate in 1800 Sussex Co. (Will Book F, p.199). He mentions his wife Mary; son Henry (not 21); son William; daughter Martha; nephew Richard Long, son of Nicholas and Rebecca; nephew Richard Hill, son of brother Richard; Green Hill Booth, son of John of Georgia; executor Stith Parham. The son Henry Hill died testate in Sussex Co. in 1820 (Will Book 1, p.130). He mentions Green H. Booth; wife Elizabeth; Smith Parham and daughter Henrietta Elizabeth Parham; brother William.

The son William Hill died testate in Sussex Co. in 1830 (Will Book L, p.120). He mentions his cousin Richard Stith Parham; deceased father Green Hill; sister Elizabeth Hill; Smith Parham; Green Hill Booth; Henrietta Elizabeth Parham; Nancy Graves. The suggestion from these wills is that this line died out. It would appear that property reverted to the paternal and maternal heirs of William Hill, as the last surviving male issue of Green and Mary Booth Hill.

The paternal relations: the HILL family.

Richard Hill and his wife Marjorie had the following children listed in the Albemarle Parish Register:

- Sarah Hill born 14 Sept. 1743
- William Hill born 3 Mar. 1746
- Hannah Hill born 25 Dec. 1748
- Green Hill born 25 Nov. 1751
- Richard Hill born 18 May 1754
- Thomas Hill born 19 June 1757
- Mary Hill born 15 Apr. 1760, died 2 Nov. 1761
- Henry Hill born Dec. 1762
- Howell Hill born Dec. 1762
- William Gilliam Hill born 28 Mar. 1765, died Dec. 1764 [sic]


This will indicates that only Rebecca, Green, Richard, Thomas, Sarah survived their father. We have determined that the extinction of Green's line is probably the cause of the suit.
Hannah Hill seems to have married Ephraim Parham in Sussex Co. on 15 Nov. 1764 and died childless. Her husband married again in 1767.

Thomas died intestate in 1795 without issue. His sale of land, bequeathed to him by his father with a reversion to his brother Richard, was the cause of a suit in Brunswick County District Court, judgment granted 2 Oct. 1799 and appealed to the Court of Appeals on 28 April 1803.

The heirs of Richard Hill, Jr. listed in the suit are Berryman Hill, Francis Irby and wife Sally, Thomas Hunt and wife Hannah, Richard Hill, Thomas Hill, Polly Hill. Richard Hill, Jr. had died by Aug. 1789 when a guardian was appointed for his children Berryman Jones, Richard, Thomas, Sarah, Hannah, Polly Hill (Dinwiddie Co. Order Book 1789-91, p.87). Richard Hill married Mary Jones, daughter of Lucrecia Jones (Sussex Co. Deed Book F, p.121).

Rebecca Hill married in Sussex Co. on 30 Jan. 1788 to Nicholas Long. The Longs moved to Georgia. The Telfair Personal Papers at the Virginia State Archives (Acc. 32226) contain a great deal of information on this line. The children of this couple were:

Richard H. Long born 1 Oct. 1791, died 8 Dec. 1865,
married 12 Nov. 1813 in Wilkes Co., GA, Ann G. Hay
John Junius Long died June 6, 1859
Margaret Long married 16 Mar. 1809 in Wilkes Co., GA,
Thomas Telfair
Sarah R. Long married Oct. 15, 1822 in Wilkes Co., GA,
James Rembert
Frances Eliza L. Long married June 7, 1830 in Wilkes Co.,
GA, Alfred B.C. DuBose
Eugenia A. Long married Mar. 20, 1827 in Wilkes Co., GA,
Lock Weems. She left an only son William Junius Weems
born Dec. 5, 1827.

Sarah Hill married in Sussex Co. on 9 Apr. 1762 to William Ruffin of Edgecombe Co. NC. The children listed in Richard Hill's will were Thomas, Robert, Hannah, Sarah. The division of William Ruffin in Dec. 1781 (Northampton Co. NC Guardian Accounts, 1781-93, p.3) was between Sarah, Robert, Hannah, Sally, Rebecca Ruffin. The division of Robert Ruffin was petitioned by the heirs in Oct. 1788 (Halifax Co. NC). He had lived in Northampton Co., NC and died testate. The heirs were: sister Hannah, wife of Marmaduke Norfleet; mother Sarah, who married James Smith in 1785; sisters Sarah and Rebecca Ruffin (minors). Marmaduke Norfleet died testate in Halifax Co. NC in 1818, and his widow married in Halifax Co., NC on 11 Jan. 1820 James Gee. Sally L. G. Ruffin married William Rhodes (Halifax Co. Deed Books 17, p.915; 19, p.60, 70) and died in Halifax Co. on 19 Nov. 1815, leaving 2 daughters (Obituary). On 12 Nov. 1819 Dr. William Terrell of Sparta, GA married Miss William
Eliza Rhodes in Halifax Co. NC. In Hancock Co. GA Joel Crawford married Sarah. L. Rhodes [bond undated].

Elizabeth Hill, the widow of Henry Hill [son of Green] married William Parham S. on 27 Oct. 1823 in Sussex Co. This is confirmed by the land tax lists for Sussex Co.

The suit lists another heir, Richard S. Parham. He is said to be the son of Mary Parham, daughter of Richard Hill, Sr. Mary is listed as deceased in the 1761 in the Albemarle Parish Register, and she is not mentioned in her father's will. There is no marriage bond for her in Sussex Co. Perhaps she is the same as Polly, daughter of Richard Hill, Jr. That there is a relationship is confirmed by William Hill's will which refers to Richard Stith Parham as cousin.

The maternal relations: the BOOTH Family.

George Booth died testate on 14 Aug. 1763, aged 84, in Sussex Co. [Albemarle Parish Register]. He mentions his son George and the latter's son George. He also mentions, among other heirs, his grandchildren: Reuben, Thomas, Gilliam, John, Mary Booth.

Reuben Booth died testate in Brunswick Co. in 1775 (Will Book 4, p. 248). He mentions his wife Rebecca; his nephew William Maclin; daughter Nancy (not 18); brother John; sister Mary Hill; nephew George Booth, son of George; nephew William Booth, son of Gilliam Booth; niece Lucy Gilliam Booth, daughter Thomas Booth; brothers George, Gilliam Booth. This confirms the siblings in the will of George Booth (d.1763) and the relationship of Mary Booth Hill to these individuals. Nancy Booth, the daughter of Reuben, married Isaac Hicks in Brunswick Co. on 22 Apr. 1782. Isaac Hicks died testate in Brunswick Co. in 1817 (Will Book 8, p.339). He mentions sons: Reuben B., Thomas; daughters: Rebecca Booth, Elizabeth B. Booth, Sally Booth, Minerva Hicks. The following marriages are found in Brunswick Co.- Benjamin Booth and Sally Hicks, 29 Oct. 1810; Gilliam Booth and Rebecca Booth, 26 Aug. 1802; Robert C. Booth and Elizabeth B. Hicks, 28 Sept. 1809, Minerva Hicks and John Cabinass, 1 Dec. 1818. From tombstones in Dinwiddie Co.: Elizabeth Hicks Booth, born 2 May 1792, died 10 Oct. 1853; husband Robert Cryer Booth, born 3 Nov. 1790, died 13 Nov. 1850; Rebecca Booth, born 13 Jan. 1784, died 12 Mar. 1854; Gilliam Booth, Jr., born 26 Oct. 1781, died 27 July 1821; Sarah Hicks Booth, 1795-1878; Benjamin Booth, 1787-1834.

The suit is clearer about some of the Booth heirs and it will be easier to divide them according to the suit and provide supplementary documentation when available.
Gilliam Booth of Dinwiddie Co. was married to Martha -- and had sons Robert H., Edwin G. [both of Nottoway Co.], and William Booth and a daughter Ann.

The son William Booth, who moved to Botetourt Co., VA, then to AL and FL had the following children:


Sarah E. Booth married Samuel Mitchell, Jr. in Botetourt Co., VA on 4 Mar. 1814. She had sons:

William Henry and Charles L. Mitchell.

Charlotte Booth married Daniel Wade in Lawrence Co., AL on 6 July 1820.

Martha A. Booth married James Searcy in Lawrence Co., AL on 12 Oct. 1820.

Mariah Booth married Benjamin Ward in Lawrence Co. AL on 18 Apr. 1822.

Eliza Booth married Jesse Coe in Lawrence Co., AL on 19 July 1826.

The daughter Ann Booth was born in Nottoway Co. in 1770 and married to Richard Y. Bland. She died in Dinwiddie Co. in 1853.

George Booth had the following children: Thomas, John, William, Sally Tucker, George, Elizabeth Cary, Martha Watkins.

The son Thomas seems to be the same as the one who, with wife Mary M. --, moved to Dinwiddie Co., then to Brunswick Co., then to Granville Co., NC. (Sussex Co. land taxes, Sussex Co. Deed Book 25, pp. 339, 353, 359).

The son George had a son Robert N. Booth.

The daughter Elizabeth married 1) William Yates of Amelia Co. in Sussex Co. on 19 Sept. 1785 2) Miles Cary on Nov. 5, 1785 in Sussex Co. She had one child by Yates -- Nancy who married 1) Thomas Gholson, Jr. on 28 July 1806 in Southampton Co. 2) George W. Freeman.

She had three children by Cary -- George B.; Charlotte L., born 1806 in Southampton Co., died 9 Mar. 1852 in Petersburg, married James H. Gholson in Southampton Co. on 22 Nov. 1827; Sally T. married Andrew Field in Southampton Co. on 16 Oct. 1815.

The daughter Martha married -- Watkins. She had the following children: Robert, Martha married -- Hamblet.

John Booth moved to Georgia and had the following children:

James, John, Patsey Roberts, Mariah Matthews, Elizabeth Rone, Lucy McClusty, Reuben. The son Green Hill Booth, mentioned in the wills of Henry and William Hill, died in 1825 in Madison Co., AL. His father John was the heir at law (Sussex Co. Will Book K, p. 465).

Mariah Booth married James Mathews on 11 Dec. 1817 in Clarke Co. GA.
The son Reuben had the following children: Ezemily, Robert, Elmira, Joanha, John, Edwin, James L. Booth.

Thomas Booth had one known daughter Lucy Gilliam Booth. He seems to have moved away and his family size and names were not known at the time of the suit.

JAMES TURNER ESTATE PAPERS

by David B. Gammon

The following petition was found in the Northampton Co., NC loose estates papers located at the NC State Archives in Raleigh. It is included for the references to Virginians that it contains.

Northampton County
March Sessions 1785

To the Worshipful Court of Pleas and Quarters Sessions of the County of Northampton, the Petition of Henry Delony and his wife Anne,

Humbly sheweth unto your Worships, that your Petitioner Anne is the daughter of James Turner, late of said County, who died in the year of our Lord seventeen hundred and sixty eight, having made his will on the 1st of March of the same year in which after sundry legacies he disposed of [the] residue of his Estate in manner and form following- "Item. The residue of my estate which is already given except thirty pounds Virginia money to my son Etheldred Turner and still to my son Edmund Turner which I to them give and bequeath being sold by my [executor] for Virginia currency, after my Just debts [are] paid, to be equally divided betwixt my [five] children viz. Mary, Elisabeth, Etheldred, Edmund, Anne." To this will he appointed William Turner late of Southampton County State of Virginia Sole Executor who duly proved the said Will in this Worshipful Court and had letters Testamentary thereon at the Session in the same year, and your Petitioners further sheweth that on or about the twenty-fifth of October seventeen hundred sixty eight the said William made sale of a large part of the estate agreeable to the above residuary clause, to the amount as your Petitioners are informed and verily believe of one hundred and ninety three pounds, thirteen shillings, and eight pence. Your Petitioners also further shew that the said William disposed of one hundred head of Hogs and a considerable quantity of Brandy under the said will being part of the said estate, and also had in his possession Bonds, notes and other assurances as they are informed to the amount of one hundred pounds or thereabouts.
Your Petitioners further charge that your Petitioner Anne never received her distributive share of the above residue agreeable to her father's will or any part thereof. That the said William Turner died intestate in the year seventeen hundred and Thomas Turner of the County of Warren of this State brother to the said William and James had administration on the estate of the said William Turner, by which means the monies, Bonds, notes, other assurances and property above mentioned came into the Hands and [possession] of the said Thomas Turner. And [the] Petitioners further charge that they [never] received any part of the above Legacy [... monies of the said Thomas Turner, and that he hath not accounted with or paid the said money to any other person or them.

And your Petitioners being advised that [the] Worshipful Court can give full redress [in] cases of this nature, and forasmuch as your Petitioners have been greatly injured by the non-payment of the above Legacy, to which they are justly and rightfully entitled. May it Please your [...] to order a writ of subpoena to issue and compel the attendance of the said Thomas Turner at the next Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions to be held for said County and there abide by such Judgement or decree as this Worshipful Court shall then pronounce.

William R. Davie, atto.

Mary Crawford, Edmund Turner, Benjamin Jordan and his wife Elisabeth are made parties complainants to this Petition by Command.

N.B. Southampton Co. Marriage Bond.
John Crafford to Mary Turner, spinster. 8 Sept. 1768. William Turner uncle and guardian to Mary.

NOTTOWAY COUNTY MARRIAGES

by L.H. Hart

The following marriages are inferred from court records located in Order Books Nos. 9, 10 for Nottoway Co. covering the years 1823-1832. The date given is the court date at which the reference is located; it is not the date of the marriage, but an indication that the marriage had occurred by the date of the court action. The information is primarily obtained from court suits and is of significance because the marriage bonds of Nottoway Co. are no longer extant.
Order Book 8.

Dec. 4, 1823.

p.2 Melchijah E. Spragins md. Ann B. Carter, daughter of Elias Carter
John H. Knight md. Sally E. Carter
Lyddall Bacon, Jr. md. Polly Carter
John B. Oliver md. Jane Carter
Branch Osborne md. Mildred C. Carter

p.4 Thomas Moore md. Sylvia Morgan
Stephen Kent md. Polly Morgan
Dabney Morris md. Polly McClurg

p.5 Francis Dyson md. Louisa Hundley
Anthony Gills md. Nancy Hundley
Richard Jones md. Sally Overton
John Jennings md. Polly Overton
John Motley md. Sylvia Hundley
Richard S. Marshall md. Prudence Overton
William L. Marshall md. Lucinda Overton

---- Overton md. Elizabeth Hundley
---- Atkinson md. ---- Hundley

p.6 Jacob S. Swann md. Mildred H. Carter, daughter of William Carter

p.8 Benjamin Borum md. Nancy Foulkes, daughter of Jennings Foulkes

p.12 Shadrack Sudbury md. Elizabeth Bradshaw, heir of Dicey Bradshaw

p.13 ---- Thompson md. Sarah Foulkes
---- Hudson md. Molly Foulkes
------ Ellington md. Jerusha Foulkes

Coleman Jeffress md. Polly Foulkes
William Dillon md. Sally Foulkes
Thomas Jeffress (dec.) md. Betsey Foulkes (dec.)
Paschal Jones md. Creasy Jeffress, daughter of Thomas Jeffress
Thomas Dyson md. Tabitha Foulkes
George Foster md. Betsey Foulkes
Spencer Betts md. Nancy Foulkes (dec.), daughter of John

5 Dec. 1823

p.16 Griffin Smith md. Salley G. Foulkes

p.18 John H. Overstreet md. Martha Hundley
---- Carpenter md. Jincy Hundley
1 Jan. 1824
p. 20 Littleberry Spain md. Elizabeth Fisher, widow of Thomas D. Fisher
p. 24 Colin Buckner md. Martha ) heirs of
Benjamin W.H. Cabell md. Sarah ) Mary
Henry Beverley md. Susanna F. ) Doswell

2 Jan. 1824
p. 26 Joseph P. Booker md. Ann C. Winfree ) daughters of
---- Bass md. Mary E. Winfree ) Isaac Winfree

4 Mar. 1824
p. 41 Elisha Jeffress md. Nancy Dupuy ) daughters of
---- Dickson md. Polly Dupuy ) James Dupuy

6 Mar. 1824
p. 67 William B. Crowder md. Eliza W. Jeter, admx. of Edmund Jeter

1 Apr. 1824
p. 71 Robert B. Gibson md. Amy Ann B. Bell
---- Spain md. Mrs. ---- Bell, widow of William

6 May 1824
p. 75 Joseph A. Mottley md. Mary B. Miller
Anthony Gills, Jr. md. Elizabeth Miller ) legatees of
Matthew B. Pettus md. Catherine Miller ) Barbee Miller

1 July 1824
p. 99 Burwell Mayes md. Matilda Old, heir of Baxter Old

7 Oct. 1824
p. 144 James M. Taylor md. Elizabeth W. Baldwin, daughter of
William Baldwin, dec.
p.144 Obadiah Nunnally md. Elizabeth [Baldwin]

4 Nov. 1824
p.147 Royall Eastes md. Disey Foulkes
Pleasant Gills md. Nancy Foulkes
Richard Pond md. Elizabeth Foulkes
Allen Chambers md. Martha McGehee, widow of James McGehee

6 Nov. 1824
p.171 John Redford md. Eliza Hurt ) daughters
---- Branch md. Parmela [Pamelia] A. Hurt ) of
Richard A. Dalby md. Mary Hurt ) John
Peter J. Grigg md. Charity B. Hurt ) Hurt

6 Nov. 1824
p.175 ---- Atkinson md. Elizabeth Hundley, heir of Asa Hundley
p.180  William Moring md. Mary E. Bradshaw, widow of John Bradshaw

p.187  Coleman Jennings md. Sally Fowlkes  ) heirs
       Daniel Hamblin md. Betsey Fowlkes, dec.  ) of
       Thomas Fowlkes md. Nancy, daughter of  ) Joseph
       Austin Fowlkes, dec.  ) Fowlkes
       John Vaughan, dec. md. Jerusha Fowlkes, dec. )

6 Jan. 1825
p.217  Peter Clark md. Ann Clark

p.187  Coleman Jennings md. Mary Fowlkes  ) daughters of
       William Dillon md. Sally Fowlkes  ) Jennings Fowlkes
       Paschal Jones md. Lucretia Jeffress
       ---- Grubbs md. Sally Fowlkes

3 Mar. 1825
p.229  Opie Fowlkes md. Mary J. Pierce

7 Apr. 1825
p.250  Elam Bass md. Mary E.F.L. Oliver
p.251  [Samuel] Dunnavant md. Polly Wingo

4 Aug. 1825
p.286  Archibald Barton md. Sarah Morgan
       William Moring md. Mary Barton

1 Sept. 1825
p.301  Hail T. Gallion md. Sally Oliver
       James Hamlett md. Nancy B. Oliver, dec.

p.308  Thomas Jordan md. Polly Wilson  ) heirs of
       Freeman Jordan md. Elizabeth Wilson  ) Charles Wilson

6 Oct. 1825
p.310  ---- Burks md. Rebecca Baldwin
       ---- Jeffress md. Elizabeth Fowlkes
p.313  Chesley B. Holland md. Martha Borum  ) heirs of
       Stephen Dejernatt md. ---- Borum  ) James Borum, Sr.

3 Nov. 1825
p.326  Samuel Scott md. Louisa [Fitzgerald]
       Isham G. Lundy md. Mary E. Jones, daughter of Peter B.
       Jones, dec.
p.335  ---- Smith md. Nancy A. [Crenshaw]
1 Dec. 1825
p. 343 John E. Tucker md. Mary Clark
Asa Crenshaw md. Rebecca Clark

p. 344 Asa Davis md. Fanny Lipscomb ) daughters of
Freeman Wiles md. Betsey Lipscomb ) Uriah Lipscomb
Jesse Vaughan md. Betsey Nelson, grand-daughter of Uriah
Lipscomb
Thomas Perdie md. Sally Lipscomb

p. 346 ---- Dejernatt md. Dicey Waller
---- Parham md. Susanna Waller, dec.
---- Ellis md. Elizabeth Waller, dec.
---- Crenshaw md. Mary Waller, dec.

5 Jan. 1826
p. 352 Thomas H. Bridgewater md. Emily M. Wingo, heir of Miles
R. Wingo

2 Mar. 1826
p. 362 Abraham P. Hall md. Frances Jones, heir of Francis Jones

6 Apr. 1826
p. 373 William Vaughan md. Rebecca Sheffield ) heirs
David Bates md. Frances Sheffield ) of
William Bates md. Elizabeth Sheffield ) Elizabeth
Archibald Butler md. Margaret Sheffield ) Sheffield
William Clark md. Jane Sheffield, dec. )

4 May 1826
p. 375 ---- Overstreet md. Mary T. Irby

6 July 1826
p. 415 John B. Davidson md. Martha Brackett ) heirs of
John Harper md. Betsey Brackett not of VA ) John
James Bennatt md. Frances Brackett not of VA) Brackett

4 Aug. 1826
p. 435 Nathan Fowlkes md. Mary Morgan, widow of William Morgan

5 Oct. 1826
p. 454 ---- Hastings md. Jane Moon, heir of Joseph Moon

p. 456 David Kennedy md. Nancy Eckles ) legatees of
Spencer Spain md. Olive Eckles ) Isham Eckles

p. 457 Lewelling Tucker md. Jane Moon

p. 466 Joel Eckles md. Frances Eckles ) daughters of
Jacob Reese md. Blanch Eckles ) Susanna Eckles
---- Eckles md. Susanna Reese
This material comes from a copy of the family register of the Brandon Family, located at the Virginia State Library and Archives. It includes the names of slaves as well as members of the Brandon family.

Mary Margaret b. August 20th 1836  
Rody b. December 12th 1836  
Rollie b. May 10th 1838  
Delila b. January 12th 1839  
Marcia b. October 22nd 1839  
Tiller b. March 20th 1842  
Ann b. February 4th 1844  

Hannah b. June 10th 1815  
Rachel b. June 6th 1817  
Harriet b. July 12th 1823  
Jane b. 27 July 1850  
Polk b. March 4 1851  
Stephen b. January 20th 1853  
Ellen b. October 2nd 1853  
Henry b. October 20th 1854  
Abice b. July 4th 1855  
Wm. H. Hamlett and Martha Ann Hamlett  
was married October 4th 1833  
Lewis b. Nov. 9th 1855 (scratched out)  

Abraham b. March 6, 1820  
Dick b. October 14th 1825  
Anna b. February 16th 1829  
Caty b. October 10th 1829  
Sally b. February 17th 1831  
Nancy b. January 28th 1833  
Samuel b. December 23rd 1833  
Johnston b. June 1st 1834  
Frank b. March 29th 1835  

William L. Smith  
b. 25th April 1815 Martha Ann Hamlett b. January 31st 1812  
Wm. H. Hamlett b. November 5th 1810  
Wm. H. Hamlett Junr. b. February 1834  
Robert B. Hamlett b. July 4th 1835  

David J. Brandon and Edna S. Brandon  
m. December 24th 1833
John W. McCain and Mary A. Brandon m. December 17, 1857
their 1st child Henrietta M. McCain b. September 16th 1858 and died 8th June 1878
John W. McCain d. 25th January 1889

Thomas Brandon’s Senr Register
Thomas Brandon b. August 29th 1806
Elizabeth Brandon b. April 4th 1802
Sarah Brandon b. November 29th 1804
David J. Brandon b. August 28th 1807

David S. Brandon b. February 3rd 1844
Lewis B [ ] Brandon b. June 17th 1846
Eliza Jane Brandon b. March 29th 1849
Margaret Hamlett Sen b. 29th March 1782

David J. Brandon b. August 28th 1807
Edna S. Brandon b. December 17th 1809
David J. Brandon and Edna S. Brandon had one son b. December 5th 1834. had another son b. January 2nd 1836 and d. January 7th 1836.
Mary Ann Brandon b. September 6th 1837
Wm Thomas Brandon & Elizabeth M. [torn] b. April 21st 1839
Martha L. Brandon b. September 3rd 1841.
Nicie b. Nov. 8th 1860
George Walker b. December 22nd 1860
Dosha b. Oct 10th 186[ ]
Affa b. Nov. 20, 1862
Bettie b. Dec 1st, 1863

Lewis b. Nov. 9th 1855
Liny b. April 18th 1856
Calla b. October 4th 1856
Margaret b. Nov. 6th 1857
Laura b. February 17th 1858
Brocher b. May 27th 1858
Emma b. 20 April 1859
Kittie b. June 4th 1860
Clara b. June 24th 1860

Mary b. Marc[ ] 27th 1818
Richard b. March 6th 1820
Tom b. April 18th 1820
Jenney b. October 19th 1825
Georg b. October 28, 1825
Camelar(?) b. May 1823

132
### PITTSYLVANIA COUNTY TITHABLES
#### ARCHELAUS HUGHES'S LIST FOR 1770

*by J.C. Kolbe*

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Tithes</th>
<th>Land</th>
<th>Scalps</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Phillip Smith</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>150</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haman Critz Senr. Haman</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Critz Junr., Pheabe</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robt. Crump. Jr.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Taylor</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Taylor</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geo. Taylor</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jana. Hanby</td>
<td>4</td>
<td></td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David Hanby, Jack, Sal</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Lyon, Humberstone</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lyon Sen., Frank</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miles Jinings</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>185</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thos. Low, John Roberts,</td>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David Weatherspoon</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis Holt, Edmd. Holt</td>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin Sanders, Ephanir</td>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dickens</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Sims</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matthew Sims</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Sims, Cose</td>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geo Allan</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Daniel Senr., John Daniel Junr., Charles</td>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm. Weatherspoon</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lewis Conner</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Daniel</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robt. Crump Senr.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm. Roberts</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Witt Junr.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>140</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

\[37\]

Phillip Buzzard

1
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Num.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Daniel Wells</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm. Hinton</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David Davidson</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David Ganing, Jno. Booling</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob Cox</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ezekiah Sumnor</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm Hayes</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Hayes</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Wildrick Bender</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David Rogers</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Mosely</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hugh Fox</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm. Berry</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm. Webb</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robt. Warren</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geo. Gray, James Cooper</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robt. Langford</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henny Langford, Eli Langford</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Archl. Hughes, Jesse Woodson, Tom</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Young Junr.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thos [ ]ee</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm. Loving</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adam Loving, John Loving</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jesse Atkison, Shadrach Bellen</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total</td>
<td>68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Quantity</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------------------------------</td>
<td>----------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry France, Frank, Sam</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christopher Brux</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thos. Wilson</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ralph Shelton Senr.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eliphaz Shelton, Ezeriah Shelton</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James McCran, Dick, Jemmy, Sue, Chloe, Bess, Bob, Luce</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James East</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abraham Bird, Elisha Bird, Jana. Bird</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Grisham</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Parr Senr., Jno. Parr, Junr.</td>
<td>600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jno. Dinnison</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thos. Sanders</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederick Fulkerson, James Mirridith Junr., Frederick Fulkerson Junr., Simon &amp; Luce</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geo. Poor Senr. Geo Poor Junr. Wm. Poor</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Young Senr.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

List of Tithes Taken by Archs. Hughes

THE THWEATT FAMILY
By C.T. Smith, Jr., M.D.
(Continued from Vol. 7, p.81)

John² Thweatt (James¹) married first Elizabeth Soane the sister of his stepmother Judith. She had died without issue before the 1714 Henrico Co. will of her father William Soane. He confirmed to John Thweatt the title of a slave John held with Soane's daughter Elizabeth Thweatt. John Thweatt married secondly Judith Peterson mentioned as daughter Judith Thweatt in the 1731 Isle of Wight Co. will of her father John Peterson. In 1715 John Thweatt and John Peterson were among the men who aided the Virginia government in re-settling the Sapony Indians at Fort Christiana in present day Brunswick County. On 19 Nov.
1720 Thweatt received a grant of 135 acres in Isle of Wight "where the Indians lately dwelt" as a reward for this service. (Nugent 3-225). John Thweatt lived all his life in Prince George County where his will, dated 5 Jan. 1753, was recorded 12 June 1759. The will mentioned his five surviving children (listed below) his grand daughter Amy Goodwyn, and his four grandsons John, James, Peterson and Thomas, the sons of James Thweatt, decd. His wife Judith, son William, and John Peterson were appointed executors and the document was witnessed by Miles Thweatt Jr. and William Cureton. Judith Thweatt outlived her husband by many years. Before her death she moved to Brunswick County where her will, dated 12 Oct. 1770, was recorded 25 June 1773. The will mentioned daughter Elizabeth Birchett, daughter Mary Brown and her husband Urvin, and grand daughters Frances Brown and Nancy Goodwyn. The residual estate was left to daughter Judith Goodwyn, whose husband, James, was made sole executor.

Issue of John ² and Judith(Peterson) Thweatt. The dates are from the B.P.R.:  
1. James ³ b. 1722 - of whom later  
2. Elizabeth ³ b. 1724 m. Drury Birchett. See B.P.R. for issue.  
3. William ³ b. 1728 - all below  
4. Martha ³ b. 1732 m. Joseph Goodwyn - of whom later  
5. Mary ³ not in B.P.R. m. Urvin Brown - of whom later  

William ³ Thweatt (John ², James ¹) married Jane, the daughter of Ephriam Parham, in Sussex, County on 18 July 1754. He lived on the Nottoway River in Southampton County on land inherited from his father. William Thweatt's will, dated 11 Mar. 1763, and recorded in Southampton County in August of that year, referred to his lands in Prince George, Southampton and Halifax counties and devised his land in Brunswick County to Nathaniel Parham. He mentioned daughter Rebecca, nephew Jacob, son of Joseph Goodwyn, and nephews James and Peterson, the sons of James Thweatt decd. His wife Jane and Nathaniel Parham were appointed executors. She married secondly, John Mason III (1741-1802) in Sussex Co. on 24 July 1765 and had the following children: John Raines Mason, b. 1770 and Elizabeth Mason b. 1772. William and Jane (Parham) Thweatt had only one child Rebecca, who according to the Albemarle Parish Register was born on 10 Feb. 1759. She married first on 16 Oct. 1777 (Sussex Co.) as his second wife James Mason (1743-1784), brother to her step-father. They had two children Jane and George, b. 1760. Rebecca Thweatt Mason married secondly on 22 Sept. 1785 (Greensville Co.) Robert Mahry. Her daughter Jane Mason ⁵ (1782-1835) married her first cousin Seth Mason of Sussex on 9 June 1800. About 1810 they moved to Frederick Co., Va. and settled near Winchester. (From the records of Jean Timberlake Stafford).
James 3 Thweatt (John 2, James 1) predeceased his father, dying about 1757. He is probably the person of that name who was tobacco inspector at the Bolling Point ware house (1750-57).

His wife Sarah, who was still alive in 1804, is thought to have been a Sturdivant. (see this magazine Vol. V #3, p. 125). The births of three of their children appear in the B.P.R. Issue:

1. Joon 4 b. 1745
2. Tabitha 5 b. 1749 d. 1805 m. by 1769 John Hamilton.
3. James 6 b. 1752 d. 1814 m. 1777 Elizabeth Peterson
4. Peterson 7 d. 1779 m. Rebecca Peterson
5. Sarah 8 m. John Mitchell
6. Thomas 9 m. Betty__ who may have been a Green. He d.s.p. in 1783. His widow according to Prince George County deeds m. secondly Nathaniel Dunn of Sussex in 1786 and thirdly Thomas Galt.

Of the above children, James 3 Thweatt and his sisters moved to Hancock Co., Ga. about 1783. On 28 Jan. 1800 James and Elizabeth Thweatt, John Mitchell and wife Sarah and John Hamilton and wife Tabitha, all of Hancock Co., Ga. sold to John Blunt Turner their claim to 225 acres in Greensville Co., Va. in which Betty Galt had a life interest. The deed was registered in both Virginia and Georgia. James 6 and his brother Peterson 7 married sisters, respectively Elizabeth and Rebecca Peterson, the daughters of John Peterson who left a will in Brunswick in 1764. He was first cousin to James 3, the father of the Thweatt brothers. The descendants of James and Elizabeth Thweatt appear in Silas, p. 105. Those of John and Tabitha Hamilton appear in Silas, p. 101 and Historical Southern Families, Vol. I. John B. Boddie (1957), p. 176.

Peterson 7 Thweatt, above, married Rebecca Peterson and died a young man. His will, dated 25 Aug. 1779 and recorded in Brunswick 27 Sept. 1779, mentions wife Rebecca, son John Peterson Thweatt 8 and an unborn child. From later deeds it appears this posthumous child was named Peterson. Rebecca, the widow of Peterson, married Jesse Grigg in Greensville Co. on 27 May 1783. The will was probated in 1813. In a Greensville Co. Va. deed, dated 19 Oct. 1789 John P. Thweatt and Peterson Thweatt of Hancock Co., Ga. sold to John B. Turner 440 acres on the south side of the Meherrin River land formerly belonging to their father Peterson Thweatt, decd. Peterson 6 Thweatt married in Georgia Elizabeth Williamson. For descendants see Silas p. 99 and 106. Peterson's brother John Peterson Thweatt moved on to Talbot Co., Ga. where he wrote his will "being of advanced age" 2 Feb. 1849, the same being probated the following November. According to the will and the 1850 U.S. census for Talbot County, he and his wife Sarah, b. 1787, whose identity is not known, had only one child Elizabeth Peterson 6 Thweatt (b. 1809), who married Henry Mangham (b. 1804). There were four Mangham children: Martha 7, b. 1836; James 7, b. 1839; Louisa 7, b. 1825,
the wife of Dr. Benjamin Ross; and Caroline7, the wife of John Wynn. John and Caroline Wynn do not appear in the 1850 Talbot census and had no doubt moved elsewhere.

John4 Thweatt (James3, John2, James1) , (1745-15) Nov. 1802), resided at "Palestine" east of Blandford in Prince George County until shortly before his death when he moved to Brunswick Co. He was a vestryman of Bristol Parish 1777-1777. He married Edith, the daughter of William and Mary Parsons of Prince George, who was b. 1750. (B.P.R.) (For Parsons, see Historical Southern Families, Vol. II by John B. Boddie (1958), p. 125). John Thweatt's will dated Prince George County 25 May 1795, and probated in Brunswick Co. 25 April 1803, mentions wife Edith and the six children listed below.

1. John James5 Thweatt b. circa 1770
2. Archibald5 Thweatt b. 1772 m. Lucy Eppes
3. Richard Noble5 Thweatt b. 1780 m. Mary Eppes
4. Thomas5 Thweatt b. 1782 - m. Sarah Green Thweatt
5. Susan5 Thweatt m. Theophilus Feild
6. Mary Martin5 Thweatt b. 1780 m. Richard Kidder Meade of Brunswick Co.

John James5 Thweatt (John4, James3, John2, James1) of "Atherton" Prince George County was at one time clerk of the county court. He died in 1822. He married Anne Hayes Weldon, the daughter of William Weldon and Elizabeth Plummer of "Weldon Place", Halifax Co. N.C. (see Southside Virginia Families, Vol. I, John B. Boddie (1955) for the Weldon and Plummer families). Anne Weldon Thweatt was still living at the time of the 1830 U.S. census but had died prior to 1840. They had three children.

1. Virginia Ann6 Thweatt (1805-1824) see below
2. Mary Amanda6 Thweatt whose Dinwiddie marriage to Dr. Richard Edward7 Haskins was dated 11 Dec. 1839. He m. secondly her first cousin, Louisa6 Thweatt (Richard Noble6 Thweatt)

The marriages of Virginia and Mary A. above and the children of Virginia are proved by a Prince George County deed, dated 1 Jan. 1845 (Book 18, p. 510), in which the heirs sold a tract called Preston that John James Thweatt had willed the two girls. Virginia6 married 1822 John Augustine Peterson (1798-1879) of "Spring Garden", Prince George County, a descendant of John Peterson and Martha2 Thweatt (James1). They had only two children, Virginia Ann7 Peterson (1824-1869) and John Augustine Peterson Jr. Virginia married 1843 Nathaniel Colley Cocks (1820-1862). For their descendants, see Boddie, Southside Virginia Families-I. (1955) p. 153 and article by
R.A. Brock, The Richmond Standard (16 April, 1880). John A. Peterson, Jr. m. first in 1852 Mary Frances Rebecca Epes, and secondly Clara, the daughter of John Peter and Martha Cocke, and widow of William Cole.

Issue of John A. Peterson, Jr. by his first marriage.
1. A. Harriet Epes Peterson, Jr. by his first marriage.
2. Mary Amanda Thweatt Peterson (1858-1924), d.s.p.
5. Weldon Herbert Peterson m. Blance Madder

Archibald Thweatt (John*, James†, John‡, James‡) according to the Petersburg Intelligencer of 14 Dec. 1802, was married "Saturday last" to Miss Epes, the daughter of Francis Epes of Chesterfield. He and his wife Lucy had no children.

After the death of his father-in-law, he bought "Eppington" in Chesterfield County and lived there the remainder of his life. He was a member of the House of Delegates 1813-1818. Thweatt's will, dated 24 Oct. 1836 and probated 9 Sept. 1844, mentioned wife Lucy, his deceased brother Richard Noble Thweatt, his nephew Richard Noble Thweatt and his nieces Eliza Frances, Mary E., Matilda, Cornelia, Louise, and Julia Thweatt. The will referred to his own father John Thweatt, his father-in-law Francis Epes and stated he and his brother Richard had married sisters. He devised his law library to his nephew Richard K. Meade and appointed nephew Richard Thweatt and his nephew in law Col. John A. Peterson as executors. His widow Lucy died in 1860. (See "Eppington" in Historic Virginia Houses and Churches, by Robert A. Lancaster, Jr. (1915), p. 110).

Richard Noble Thweatt (John*, James†, John‡, James‡). According to the Halifax, N.C. North Carolina Journal of 6 Sept 1802, quoting the Petersburg Intelligencer of 3 Sept., Thweatt fought a duel near Petersburg with Edwin Fort in which the latter was killed. Family tradition says this weighted on his conscience the rest of his life. He married Mary Epes (1787-1860), twin sister to his brother's wife in Chesterfield Co. on 16 Nov. 1809. They resided at "Mantua" in Chesterfield Co. where they are said to have run a girls school at one time. Richard's will, dated Jan. 1835, was probated the following June. He mentioned his wife, his son Richard Noble, daughter Frances and her husband John Peterson. His other daughters were mentioned but he did not list them by name. Brothers Archibald and Thomas were appointed executors. They posted bond for $150,000, a large sum for the times.

Richard N. and Mary Thweatt had issue:
1. Eliza Frances Thweatt (1810-1875) see below
2. Mary Epes Thweatt (1813-1887) m. 1837 m. 1837 The Rev.
Parke Berkeley of Raleigh Parish, Amelia.

3. Matildæ Thweatt (1817-1886) m. 1839 Branch L. Hurt

4. Cornelia Waylesæ Thweatt (1819-1887) m. Egbert Giles Leigh of Amelia

5. Louisaæ Thweatt (1823-post 1900) m. 1846 Dr. Richard E.º Haskins of Brunswick, widower of her first cousin Mary Amandaæ Thweatt, (John Jamesº).


Eliza F.æ Thweatt, above married John A. Peterson, the widower of her first cousin Virginiaæ Thweatt (John Jamesº).

Issue:
1. Richard Herbert² Peterson m. Mary Ella Marks of Prince George
2. Mary Frances² Peterson (1831-1907), d.s.p.
3. Elizabeth Claiborne² Peterson (1842-1922) d.s.p.

Thomasë Thweatt (John², James³, John², James¹) of "Gatewood" Dinwiddie County married his cousin Sarah Greenæ Thweatt, (James³, Miles², James¹). See this magazine Vol. VII, p. 32. He was an attorney, and, according to the Bath Parish Register, he died 21 Sept. 1845. His will was recorded in Dinwiddie Co. Issue:
1. Lucy Osborneæ Thweatt (1806-1865) see below

3. Sarah Greenæ Thweatt (1813-1857) of whom later
4. Susan Fuidæ Thweatt m. 1831, as his first wife, Dr. George Fitzgerald of "The Glebe", Nottoway County. They had one child Edmund O. Fitzgerald, Lt. 3rd Va. Cavalry, C.S.A. who m. Susan the daughter of John Y. Gilliam of "Burnt Quarter and his wife Mary Goodwyn, a descendant of Joseph Goodwyn and Martha Thweatt, John, James, Susan and Edmund had seven children. Silas, p. 150; Old Homes and Families in Nottoway, William R. Turner (1932).

Lucy O.æ Thweatt (Thomasë, John², James³, John², James¹) m. 1830 Francis Fitzgerald Jones (1807-1865), son of George William Jones and his wife Betsy Fitzgerald. Francis and Sarah resided at "The Oaks" on the northern border of Brunswick where they and other family members were buried. (see this magazine Vol. II, No. 1, p. 21). The tombstones from "the Oaks" were later moved to Concord Presbyterian Church near Rawlings where
many of the related families of Jones, Thweatt, and Feild are buried. Francis F. Jones married secondly in 1857 Mary H. Bolling, the widow of Dr. John Feild of Brunswick Co., first cousin to Sarah Thweatt. Francis F. Jones had twelve children by his first wife. Three of these children married into the Feild family, second cousins on the Thweatt side and children of their stepmother. The information on Francis F. Jones and his family was furnished by Barbara Harrison Browder of Richmond.

Francis Jones and Sarah Green Thweatt had issue:
2. Lucy Osborne Jones, b. 1833 m. Dr. Hume Feild
3. George William Jones, b. 1834 m. 1857 Nannie Bland Pryor
4. Thomas Thweatt Jones (1836-1903) m. 1858 Margaret Anne Bolling.
5. Francis Green Jones (1838-1868) m. 1866 Emma Feild
6. Benjamin Crawley Jones, b. 1840 m. 1863 Mildred Bolling Feild.
7. Harriet Feild Jones (1842-1881) m. 1877 Claiborne Anderson Pope, widower of her sister Susan.
8. William Fitzgerald Jones (1844-1903) see below
10. Susan Alice Jones (1848-1874) m. as his first wife Claiborne A. Pope.
11. James Archibald Jones b. 1851 m. 1872 Ellen Meade Feild
12. Roger Gregory Jones b. 1854 m. Louise Edmunds.

William Fitzgerald Jones, married first in 1866 Ella Morrison (1845-1883). He married secondly Mary D. (Feild) Wilson but had no issue by her.

Issue of William F. Jones and Ella Morrison:
1. Anna Foster Jones (1867-1845) m. 1886 Henry Lewis Wilkins (1859-1934)
2. Ella Lee Jones (1867-1945) m. 1893 David Stone Hicks (1869-1932)
3. Horace Morrison Jones b. 1872 - no further record
4. Margaret Harvey Jones (1875-1892) d.s.p.

Susan Thweatt (John, James, John, James) married in Prince George County on 28 Feb. 1787 Theophilus Feild (Cameron, p. 307). He was the son of Theophilus Feild and Ann Taylor. The death date of Theophilus is not known. According to the will of their son Theophilus in 1820 Susan was still alive and residing in Brunswick County at that date.
Susan Thweatt and Theophilus Feild had issue:
1. Theophilus Feild (1788-1826) see below
2. John* Feild (1791-1851) see below.
3. Richard* Feild, d. circa 1818. He married Matilda Eppes, the daughter of Frances Eppes and sister to the wives of Richard's maternal uncles Archibald* and Richard N. * Thweatt. Richard Feild died as a young man and there is no record of issue. His widow married secondly in 1826, John Clayton Armistead, d. 1832 and as her third husband Alden B. Spooner of Petersburg.

Theophilus* Feild, above, was a noted turfman, one-time President of the Richmond Jockey Club, and owner of the New Market Race tract near Petersburg. He represented Brunswick in the General Assembly. He married first Martha Rebecca Mason, the daughter of Winfield and Sarah (Greenway) Mason and secondly on 3 Mar. 1824 Mrs. Louisa Rebecca (Blunt) Ridley of Southampton County.

Issue by first marriage:
1. Martha Rebecca7 Feild m. 1833 Dr. Sterling H. Tucker and d.s.p.
2. Ann Matilda7 Feild died at "Palestine" Brunswick Co. in 1828 (Bath Parish Register 251 p. 25).

Theophilus Feild had issue by his second wife Mrs. Louisa Rebecca (Blunt) Ridley:

John* Feild, M.D. University of PA, 1814--practiced in Brunswick Co. all his life. He married first in Brunswick Co. on 17 Dec. 1817 Ellen, the daughter of David and Nancy (Stith) Meade. She died on 31 Aug. 1827. Dr. Feild married secondly Mary Harriet Bolling (1810-1860), daughter of Samuel Pryor and Nancy (Elliott) Bolling. Dr. Feild's will, dated 14 April 1852, was probated in Brunswick Co. later the same year.

Issue by first wife, Ellen Meade:
1. Dr. John A.7 Feild, Ebenezer Grays, C.S.A. married in 1867 Maria E. Tucker, issue one son.
2. Ellen Meade7 Feild (1831-1914) md. Dr. Andrew Meade Feild.
5. Richard Channing7 Feild, born 1839, no further record.
7. Mildred Bolling7 Feild, born 1843, married 1863 Benjamin Crawley Jones.
8. Emily Mather7 Feild, born 1847, md. 1863 Francis G. Jones.

TO BE CONCLUDED
WOODWARD. Mrs. Hope Hotchkiss Niedling (1008 Third St., Stevens Point, WI 54481) seeks parents and dates of William WOODWARD b. c 1770 (possibly Southampton or Isle of Wight, VA) d before 1817; m. Elizabeth BARROW 1796, Southampton Co. VA; daughter of Rev. David BARROW. All dates and places needed for William and parents.

MARKS. Joan Rose (800 N. Smith Rd. #242, Bloomington, IN 47408) seeks information on Mary MARKS, who married Edmund Francis 1811 in Southampton Co. VA and on her father, Nathan MARKS, who married Silvia Mocom in Southampton Co. in 1787.

VASSER. June T. Ormond (1703 Lexington St., Midland, TX 79705) need to confirm Richard and Frances VASSER, Amelia Co., VA as parents of Peter VASSER who married Polly Trimmer 1811, Scioto Co. OH.

CAUDLE/CORDLE, VAUGHAN/VAUGHN. Margaret G. Harlow (21 Welch Street, Clarkeville, TN 37040) Who were the parents of John Caudle (b 1780 VA d 1856 Montgomery Co. TN) m Elizabeth Delilah --? (b 1781 Va? d 1851 Montgomery Co. TN). On 1830 census Dinwiddie Co., to Montgomery Co. TN by 1838. Mary, daughter of John and Elizabeth Delilah, m William Vaughan b 1800 in VA. Who were the parents of William Vaughan?

MOON/SMITH. Mrs. Mavis H. Williams (Rt. 1, Box 224, Ringgold, LA 71068) is finishing compilation on Gideon Moon family of Lunenburg Co. Va. Would like to have something to add of his brother Peter Moon II family. Peter II baptized St. Peter's Parish Church in June 1710; in Apr 1720 father Peter and mother Mary Smith died one day apart; Peter II's titheables in 1735 went to Overseer Heulet of the High Road from Church to Mr. Chamberlayn's ferry. Peter II bought land adjoining Gideon's in 1749 in Amelia Co; sold it in 1750; was in Brunswick Co. in 1758. Gideon's daughter Rachel and husband Tyree Glenn went with Cousin Peter Moon (III) to Newberry area, South Carolina ca 1785. A Gideon Moon Jr. was taxed in Lunenburg Co. in 1790 and 1791 only. Was he a son of Peter II or of Gideon? Levena Moon married Joseph Smith 21 Jan 1796, Lunenburg. Was this Gideon's daughter Lucina he named in his 1790 will?

BISHOP/NORRIS. PARHAM. Helen Norris Byrd (4119 Corona Street, Tampa, FL 33629) seeks parents of Ann C. BISHOP who married William NORRIS, 19 May 1818 in Princess Ann County, VA; she died 2 Feb. 1859 in Brenham, Washington County, TX. Seeking parents of William W. PARHAM. Obit when he died 20 June 1818 in Lawrence County, AL said he was born in Brunswick County, VA c 1784. Married Louisa Matilda Ann LOVE 12 Aug. 1816 in Madison Co. AL.
HALIBURTON / HUMPHREYS. John A. Haliburton (Box 1013, Guymon, OK. 73942) has noticed that both surnames are subject to a wide variety of spellings. David Haliburton has been seen as Hali Burton, H. Burton, HallyBurton, etc. all with one or two ls. David was in Lunenburg Co. VA as early as 1752. July 6, 1756 he bought land on that portion of "the Lower Side of Little Bluestone Creek" that was later part of Mecklinburgh Co. David was born in Scotland, supposedly came to America in 1746. Where was he from 1746 to 1752? David married Amey Humphreys, Humphry, Humfries, Umpry. etc. in about 1752-53? Amey was supposedly born in VA; supposedly the daughter of John Humphrey who lived in Lunenburg Co. in 1748. David and Amey moved to Orange Co. NC in 1767; David died soon after the move; Amey married James Jones, 1768-69 and died in Orange Co. in 1787-88. Would very much like to have the details and proof of all this.

HARRISON. Gray Harrison Jr. (259 Eastbrooke, Jackson, MS 39216) seeks information on the ancestry of Benjamin Harrison, Sr. (Will 1769-80) of Brunswick Co., VA. See Roddie, Historical Southern Families, Vol. VIII, pages 59-76, and additional info on the descendants of his son James (Will Oct. 21, 1795).

WRENN/WREN/RENN, MABRY, HARRISON, PORCH, BARLOW, GRIFFIN, WOODFORD, MASON, MOSELEY, BARLOW. Christine Levet Gerbel (3143 Deer Meadow Dr., Danville, CA 94526) seeking information on the James WRENN family. Will dated 21 Sept 1787, proven March 1798 Greensville Co., wife Elizabeth. Thought to be their children: James, Jones m. Cisley MABREY 1790; Henry m. Sarah HARRISON 1787 and Lucy PORCH 1794 Brunswick; Bates m. Nancy BARLOW 1787 and Clarissa WRENN 1792 Sussex; Elizabeth m. Richard GRIFFIN 1807; Mary m. Woodford and Richard MASON 1799; Martha (Patsy?) m. Hartwell MOSELY 1800; and Dolly m. John BARLOW, Jr. 1788. Except otherwise stated, all marriages took place in Greensville County.

WOODFORD, WRENN, TUDOR, DUNN, ROWLAND, MASON. Christine Levet Gerbel (3143 Deer Meadow Dr., Danville, CA 94526) seeking information on the WOODFORD who was first husband of Mary WRENN, daughter of James and Elizabeth WRENN. Their known children: Dolly m. Henry TUDOR 1812 Sussex; Elizabeth m. James DUNN 1799 Greensville; and Polly m. John Rowland 1805 Greensville. Mary Wren WOODFORD married second to Richard MASON 1799 Greensville. Did they have son Green Hill MASON born 27 September 1799 m. Louisa? Need birth, death and first marriage of Mary WRENN.

ROBERTSON. Daniel W. Robinson (5613 Sampson Blvd., Sacramento, CA 95824) need parents for brothers Christopher ROBERTSON born 1794 and Robert ROBERTSON born 1793 in Virginia. Christopher named daughter Mary Pulliam Robertson. Is there a relationship with Edward Robertson who married Mary Pulliam Thompson ca 1782 both of whom were from Amelia Co., VA but later lived in Pittsylvania County?
# TABLE OF CONTENTS

145

BOOK REVIEWS

146

BRUNSWICK COUNTY WILL BOOK 3

147

SOUTHERN COUNTY CHANCERY SUITS, 1846

150

SOME THWEATT FAMILY ADDITIONS

154

SOME PRINCE GEORGE COUNTY MARRIAGES

155

SOME ADDITIONAL PERSON FAMILY MATERIAL

157

SURRY COUNTY EJECTMENT SUIT, 1712

158

SOME SURRY COUNTY GRAVEYARDS

159

SARAH JUDKINS ESTATE PAPERS

160

DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS RIDLEY

161

PERSON, DELONY, JEFFERSON, FIELD, BRANCH, SOANE

165

THE THWEATT FAMILY (CONCLUDED)

166

LUNENBURG COUNTY DEED BOOK 1

174

WILL OF JAMES ALLEN, HANOVER COUNTY, 1772

178

QUERIES

181

INDEX

185

Lyndon H. Hart, J. Christian Kolbe, Editors

Graphics by Bobby Sheppard

Copyright 1989

Address all correspondence to P.O. Box 118, Richmond, VA 23201
RENEWAL TIME
THANKS FOR YOUR CONTINUED PATRONAGE AND SUPPORT.
THE SUBSCRIPTION COST IS $20.00 PER YEAR AND IS DUE BY 15
DECEMBER 1989.

BOOK REVIEWS

WATKINS OF VIRGINIA by John Hale Stutesman. Hardbound, 588
pages including a full name index. This is a well-documented
history of an extensive southside family, concentrating on the
author's line of descent, but giving information on the siblings
of his ancestors and their children. A concerted effort is made
to include only proven information giving accurate citations.
There is additional information on the Bass, Clay, Hancock,
Moseley, Walthall, and Wooldridge families among others. An
excellent and highly recommended family history. To order:
John Hale Stutesman, 305 Spruce St., San Francisco, CA 94118
Cost: $30.00 including postage and handling.

DEED ABSTRACTS OF WARREN COUNTY, KENTUCKY, 1797-1812 by Joyce
Martin Murray. Hardbound, 147 pages including full name index.
Full abstracts of each deed are given, including neighbours and
residences of parties involved, if other than Warren Co. A
useful genealogical tool for researchers in Kentucky. To order:
Joyce Martin Murray, 2921 Daniels, Dallas, TX 75205. Cost: $25,
add $2.50 postage, TX residents add 7% sales tax ($1.75 @ book).

SURRY COUNTY VIRGINIA COURT RECORDS, 1672-82 by Weynette Parks
Haun. Softbound, 178 pages including full name, place, and
topical indices. This is the third volume of Mrs. Haun's Surry
County order book transcripts. The information contained
therein is enormous and well-presented, when there are
difficulties with the script, she marks them with a question
mark. A must for researchers with southside Virginia roots. To
order: Weynette Parks Haun, 243 Argonne Dr., Durham, NC 27704
Cost: $22.50 postpaid, book rate; NC residents add 5% sales tax.

DEEDS OF HALIFAX COUNTY, NC, 1758-71; 1771-86 by Stephen E.
Bradley, Jr. Soft cover, full name and place index. These two
volumes are excellent abstracts covering an area with extensive
southside Virginia involvement. There was also a great deal of
migration through this county. Over 1500 deeds in each volume.

WILL BOOKS A,B,C FRANKLIN COUNTY, NC, 1785-97, 1794-1804,
1804-12 by Stephen E. Bradley, Jr. Soft cover, full name
index. These three volumes abstract the wills, estate
records, and guardian accounts of Franklin County. All names,
including those of purchasers at sales, are abstracted. An
excellent work for an area with a number of Virginia
connections. All of Dr. Bradley's works are well done and it is
hoped that he will continue both of the above series. To order:
Dr. Stephen E. Bradley, Jr., 803 Washington Ave., South Boston,
VA 24592. Cost: Halifax Co. volumes are $18 each; Franklin
Co. $10 each. Add $1 shipping for each volume; VA residents
add 4 1/2 % sales tax.
BRUNSWICK COUNTY WILL BOOK 3
by L.H. Hart
(continued from Vol. 7, p. 107)

P.378 AMBRUS SMITH. D. May 24, 1761 R. June 22, 1761.
Wife: Elizabeth.

P.422 PETER JACKSON. D. Sept. 20, 1757 R. Mar. 25, 1765.
Siblings: Ann; John (away on a trip); Daniel; Ralph.

P.425 JAMES UPCHURCH. D. (none) R. May 27, 1765.

P.426 HUGH LAMBERT. D. Nov.18, 1764 R. June 24, 1765.
Children: William; Ann HAMMOCK; Mildred HAMMOCK; Lewis; Lorana KIRKE, wife of James; Richard; Hugh; Thomas.
Grandchildren: Hugh HAMMOCK, son of Ann; Robert HAMMOCK. Land given as follows: Mildred HAMMOCK, 200 acres; Lewis, 250 acres; Lorana KIRKE, 150 acres; Thomas, land I live on.

P.433 HENRY BRITT. D. May 26, 1765 R. June 24, 1765.

Daughter: Margit.

P.441 WILLIAM EZELL, JR. D. Apr. 28, 1765 R. June 23, 1766.
Wife: Jane. Children: John; Mial; Betty. Land given as follows: John, 200 acres; Mial, land; Betty, land.

Mentions: mother; Isaac OLIVER, son of James; John and Jesse DENTON, son of John; William LOVE; Lucy HARPER; Frederick, Howell, Mary, John WHITTINGTON; Robert RIVERS.

P.444 JOHN OLIVER. D. Jan.15, 1764 R. June 23, 1766.

P.446 ELIZABETH DENTON. D. Dec.9, 1765 R. June 23, 1766.
Legatees: Lucy HARPER; John DENTON.

Wife: Susanna. Children: Thomas; Henry; Benjamin; Mary TILMAN; Susanna EDWARDS, wife of William; Mason (daughter). Land given to sons Henry and Benjamin.


CHRISTOPHER SMITH. D. Aug. 1, 1766 R. Apr. 27, 1767. Wife: Sarah. Children: William; Benjamin; Ambros; Sarah; Jane. Mentions land given as follows: William, 100 acres; Benjamin, land.


EXUM WILLIAMSON. D. Apr. 4, 1767 R. May 25, 1767. Wife: Mildred. Children: Francis; Turner; John; Mary Ann. Mentions son Francis is disinherited; other sons are not 21, daughter is not 18.
P. 483  
SAMUEL HARWELL.  D.Apr. 24, 1767  R.  May 25, 1767.  
Wife: Mary.  Children: Drusilla; Catherine; Margaret; Mary; Samuel; James; Frederick; Honour. Land is given: Samuel and James jointly; Frederick, 484 acres.

P. 494  
JAMES STEWART.  D.May 28, 1767  R. Aug. 24, 1767.  
Wife: Elizabeth.  Children: Charles; Anne; Rebecca; Betty; Sally.  Brothers: John, Richard.  Mother-in-law: Anne ROBINSON.  Children are not 21.  Legatees: James MASON, 100 acres, 50 acres John IRBY willed me; James, John, Isham, Laurance HOUSE, sons of Laurance; Nathaniel HOLT of Sussex.

P. 497  
PETER SIMMONS.  D.Sept.2, 1766  R. June 27, 1768.  
Wife: Elizabeth.  Daughters: Mary VAUGHAN; Sarah HARWELL.  Grandchildren: Betty, Charles, Rebecca, Sarah, Royarls SIMMONS; James VAUGHAN, son of Mary; Peter SIMMONS (not 21); Littleberry SIMMONS (not 18); Charity, Dorcas, Merritt, SimmonS, Sarah HARWELL, children of Sarah. Land is given to grandson Peter SIMMONS.

P. 499  
Wife: Jane.  Sons: Jesse, Henry.  All my children. Land is given as follows: sons Jesse, Henry, 347 acres jointly.

P. 512  
WILLIAM LINDSEY.  D. May 11, 1766  R. Sept. 26, 1768.  
Children: James; Sarah COPLAND; Caleb.  Grandchildren: Sarah LINDSEY; Susanna, Elizabeth LINDSEY, daughters of James; Elizabeth LINDSEY, daughter of Caleb. Land is given as follows: James, 85 acre patent.

P. 513  
CHARLES JONES.  D. Apr. 9, 1768  R. Oct.24, 1768.  
Wife: Mary.  Children: William; Charles; Elizabeth; Judith; Ann; Mary.  Mentions that sons are not of age and gives both land.

P. 520  
HINCHEY MABRY, Jr.  D. 1761  R. Nov.28, 1768.  
Children: HincheY, Evans; Seth; Hannah HILL.

P. 522  
JAMES SPICER. D.July 22, 1767.  R. Nov.28, 1768.  

P. 524  
JAMES MACLIN.  D. Mar. 18, 1767  R. Sept. 26, 1769.  

149
Children: Batte; William; John; Kinchen; Temperance TAYLOR; Mary; Martha; Patience; Rebecca; Betty; Lucy.  
Mentions sons William, John, Kinchen are not 21.  Land is given as follows: Batte, 988 acres; William, 200 acres; John, land; Kinchen, land — including dower of Frances POWELL, 420 acres.

Children: Sarah; Elizabeth; John; Augustine; Francis; Richard; Lewis.  Mentions children Sarah, Elizabeth, Richard, Lewis are not 21.

Children: John; Elizabeth WILLIAMS.  Grandchildren: Frederick WILLIAMS, son of Elizabeth; Robert and Susanna HATHORN.

P. 535  LISWELL SEXTON.  D. May 17, 1767  R. July 24, 1769.  
Children: Ann METCALF; Samuel; Tabitha SPARKES; Milly; Ephraim; Benjamin.  Mentions land I live on to be equally divided between sons Ephraim and Benjamin.

P. 536  BURWELL CATO.  D. Feb. 11, 1769  R. Sept. 25, 1769.  
Children: Daniel; Lewis; Rebecca; Mary.

P. 537  WILLIAM SHORT, SR.  D. May 22, 1764  R. Nov. 27, 1769.  
Children: William; Jacob.  All my children.  Grandchild: Rebecca ABERNATHY.  Executor: Charles ABERNATHY.

P. 539  [Rev.] JOHN NEVISON.  D. Apr. 29, 1768  R. Nov. 27, 1769.  
Wife: Ann.  Sons: John; Littleton; William; Robert.  Mentions all my children, some (including John) not of age.  Land is given as follows: John, 500 acres; Littleton, 363 acres.

P. 541  CHARLES GORDON.  D. Sept. 14, 1769  R. Nov. 28, 1769.  

P. 541  JOHN GORDON.  D. Feb. 23, 1769  R. Nov. 27, 1769.  
Wife: Elizabeth.  Children: Charles; Mary.

CONCLUDED.

SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY CHANCERY SUITS, 1846.

by L.H. Hart

The following are abstracts of genealogical material from
the loose chancery papers of Southampton County. They are printed with the kind permission of the Clerk of the Circuit Court, Southampton County.

Nov. Term 1846 No. 1

Joel Westbrook's slaves to be divided. He died testate in 1823. Widow Lucy married 2) John Ivey. She died in 1840.

Children: 1/5 to William B. Westbrook
          1/5 to James D. Westbrook
          1/5 to Thomas H. Westbrook
          1/5 to A.N. Williams and wife Caroline
          1/5 to John A. Turner and wife Martha

Theophilus Turner Barrow died on 9 Sept. 1830 intestate, underage. His father Richard Barrow died 12-18 months before his son in Northampton Co., NC where he had moved before 1829. Heirs: Peter Edwards and wife Narcissa (Barrow) sister of whole blood to Richard; Henry Barrow brother of the whole blood to Richard, assigned his interest to R.T. Musgrave; John T. Barrow brother of whole blood, now deceased, widow and legatee is Mary T. Rose; Charlotte Musgrave, Edwin Harris, Newit Harris (infant by Edwin Harris), John A. Person (adm. of his wife Polly Hill) are siblings of 1/2 blood; Elizabeth Harris, mother of said Richard Barrow. Maternal grandmother: Jane P. Claud (now deceased) Maternal aunt: Temperance Claud, wife of Benjamin C. Waller.

Estate to be divided into two moieties. One to Paternal heirs:

Uncles and aunts of whole blood-
          1/6 to Peter Edwards and wife Narcissa
          1/6 to Adm. of R.T. Musgrave assignee of Henry Barrow
          1/6 to Edwin Harris adm. of Elizabeth Harris, grandmother of said Theophilus.
          1/6 to R.T. Musgrave adm. of Thomas Barrow

Uncles and aunts of 1/2 blood-
          1/12 to Joshua Lee and wife Charlotte
          1/12 to Edwin Harris
          1/12 to John A. Person, adm. of Polly Hill Harris Person
          1/12 to Newit Harris

One moiety to Maternal heirs:

Aunt-
          1/2 to Benjamin C. Waller and wife Temperance

Grandmother-
          1/2 to Joseph T. Claud, exec. of Jane P. Claud

Drury Parker left a daughter Lucy who died many years ago. She married Jacob Calaway, who is still living in Georgia. Her children are: Parker, Seaborn, Barham, Drury Calaway; Lavinia Bramlett; Sarah Tyler. All are of Georgia.
Division of William Bryant's estate:

Balance of property divided between-

1/5 Matilda Everett's heirs: land in Northampton CO. NC
1/5 Martha Williams' heirs: 140 acres
   Adolphus H. Jones and wife Martha; Josiah Worrell and wife
   Julia; Joseph Britt and wife Amanda M.; William E.
   Williams, dec.; Arimenta Williams, infant.
1/5 Jonathan Darden and wife Tempy 180 acres
1/5 John E. Beale and wife Lidia 200 acres
1/5 Caroline Bryant devisee of Argile W. Bryant 200 acres

Advanced property-

Davis Bryant
James Bryant's heirs
Benjamin Bryant
Orman M. Bryant
Herbert H. Bryant

Mentions: Henry Everett, adm. of wife Matilda; William and
Benjamin Bryant legatees with Caroline Bryant.

William Briggs died lately intestate. He was survived by:

Widow: Martha
Children: Charles N.; William; Joseph; John R.; Bennet S.;
   Edward L. (not 21); Lois F. (not 21); Julia, dec. wife of John
   E. Nicholson—her heirs are Samuel, John, Francis Nicholson.

James C. Williams died intestate. He was survived by:

Widow: Elizabeth
Children: Catherine L.; Penelope J.; Edwin N.; Elijah J.
   Williams.

Nathan Barnes died over 21, intestate. His heirs were:

Mother: Martha Porter, wife of Richard 1/4
Brother: John H. Barnes, dec. heir—Virginia Barnes 1/4
Sister: Martha Reese, dec. heir—Elizabeth Reese 1/4
1/2 Sister: Ann Eliza Porter 1/8
1/2 Sister: Mary Porter, dec. 1/8

Nov. 1846 Term No. 2

Edwin Reese died in 1825 testate.

Wife: Rebecca, intends moving to Alabama
Children: Bynum, died underage intestate
   James, deceased
   Olive
   Peggy
   Priscilla
Julia
Rebecca, wife of Lewis Felts
Mary
Edwin, intends moving to Alabama

Mary Miles died intestate. Children:
Alice, wife of James Roe
Andrew M. Miles, dec. - son Andrew J. Miles; widow Dicey Miles

Andrew M.C. Mials land sold and proceeds divided between:
1 part to Sally Carr
1 part to James Roe and wife Alice
1 part to Andrew J. Mials
1 part to Richard, Margaret, Hannah Williams

Matthew Vick died intestate.
Widow Patience.
Children: Mary A. Vick
    Martha Jane, wife of Elisha Pope
    Sally C. Vick (minors)
    Ann Eliza Vick (minors)
    Caroline V. Vick (minors)

David Westbrook had a daughter Mary Harris, deceased.
Her heirs are Caroline, David, and William Harris. The latter is of age.

William Rochelle's widow is now deceased and her dower is to be divided between the heirs:
1 part to Robert Rochelle
1 part to Mary H. Land
1 part to Nathaniel Rochelle, dec. His heirs are:
    William L. Rochelle; John R. Rochelle; Martha E. Rochelle (minor);
    Arrington Stewart and wife Mary

Elizabeth Womack died intestate. Her children:
Matthias B. Womack
William C. Womack
Eveline B. Womack
Indiana S. Womack
Mary Barker, dec. wife of Gray Barker- 1 child
Phada J. Womack
David Howell died intestate some years ago. 
widow: Susannah 
children: Antony M. Howell 
Robert Howell 
Edwin Howell 
Lemuel J. Howell 
Ann Maria, wife of Lemuel Britt 
Mary Ann, wife of Peter Fergusson.

SOME THWEATT FAMILY ADDITIONS

by C.T. Smith

The following additions and corrections to the Thweatt article are suggested for the further edification of our readers. The page number and paragraph are given first, then the change or addition to be made.

P.71, 2nd Paragraph; add "in 1731" before "Henry Thweatt."

P.73, last Paragraph; add "in Amelia County" after "brought suit against John Anderson."

P.77, next to last Paragraph; "of these Michaux" should read "of Jesse Michaux."

P.78, next to last Paragraph; add the following line after the 13th line "married in Dinwiddie Co. [marriage bond dated] in 1834 Martha E.F. Boisseau and Dr. Henry Kennon Jones (1807-1874)."

P.140, last Paragraph; Lucy O. Thweatt should be Sarah Green Thweatt. Add Lucy O. Thweatt married Theophilus Agricola Feild (1803-1859), the son of Dr. Richard Feild of Brunswick Co., VA, a noted botanist, and the brother of Theophilus Feild who married Susan Thweatt, the aunt of Lucy. Issue of Lucy O. Thweatt and Theophilus Feild: 1. Susan Edmonia Feild (1841-1890), married John K. Jones 2. Mary Amanda Feild (1843-1861) d.s.p. 3. Sarah Thomas Feild (1845-1927), married 1865 Dr. Montfort Jones.
SOME PRINCE GEORGE COUNTY MARRIAGES

by L.H. Hart

These marriages are gleaned from the death records of the county. There is no way of determining the date of marriage from the death certificate, but the age of the decedent can give a rough birth date (included) and the parentage (included) and place of birth (included if other than Prince George Co.). In some instances the groom's surname is all that is known [when the husband predeceased his wife]. In some cases additional relations [usually sons] are mentioned (included). The death certificates from 1853-1859 were checked. The page number refers to that of the death register on which the entry is located.

p.84 William MALONE married Mary WYNN b.1787 d.1853, dau. of Robert and Rebecca WYNN.

P.95 Isham B. MILES married Martha PEEBLES b.1830 d.1853, dau. of Robert E. PEEBLES.

P.95 -- BLAND married Ann BOOTH b.1770 d.1853, dau. of Gilliam and Martha BOOTH. Son, Richard Y. Bland.

P.95 Richary Y. BLAND married E.A.E. STEWART b.1819 Greensville Co. d.1853, dau. of E. and Ann STEWART.

P.96 -- GILMAN married Roberta S. BROWDER b.1832 d.1853, dau. of C.T. and J. BROWDER.

P.98 Robert GIBBS married Jane W. MILES b.1806 d.1854, dau. of J.D. MILES.

P.98 Thomas TUCKER married LUCY TUCKER b.1791 d.1854, dau. of John and Priscilla TUCKER.

P.99 -- DAVIS married E. GRAMMAR b.1775 Nottoway Co. d.1854 dau. of John and Rebecca GRAMMAR. Son J.W. DAVIS.

P.99 -- SHACKELFORD married Eliza ROPER b.1778 d.1854, dau. of Charles and E. ROPER. Son C.R. SHACKELFORD.

P.99 James STURDIVANT married Martha BORROUGH b.1809 d.1854, dau. of A. and Vinah BORROUGH.

P.99 William BRANTON married Susan THRIFT b.1790 d.1854, dau. of David and Sally THRIFT.

P.99 -- WILLIAMS married Dolly WALLER b.1794 d.1854 dau. of William and Elizabeth WALLER. Son Archer WILLIAMS.
P.100  -- WILLIAMSON married Frances CAUDLE b.1802 d.1855, dau. of Joseph and Martha CAUDLE. Son E.A. DAVIS.

P.100  Miles LEWIS married Sarah HAWKINS b.1785 d.1855, dau. of Hamblin and Sarah HAWKINS.

P.100  -- CAUDLE married Nancy CROWDER b.1785 d.1855, dau. of James and Eliza CROWDER.

P.100  James H. COOK married Sucky DANIEL b.1805 d.1855, dau. of F. DANIEL.

P.101  Joel LEDBETTER married Martha M. CAMBEN, dau. of William and Elizabeth CAMBEN.


P.101  -- DRIVER married Mary T. WELLS b.183- d.1855, dau. of Hartwell and L.F. WELLS

P.104  David G. CARR married Hannah BURNSIDE b.1812 New York d.1856, dau. James and Mary BURNSIDE.

P.105  Joseph W. HARPER married S.J. MOORE b.1819 Mecklenburg Co. d.1856, dau. of John and Sarah MOORE.

P.106  Elijah SMITH married Mary E.A. WILLIAMS b.1837 d.1856, dau. of Newman WILLIAMS.

P.106  John W. WYNN married Mary A. HADDON b.1826 d.1856, dau. of Berry HADDON.

P.106  A.T. SMITH married M.P. LEA d.1856, dau. of Edward and Sally LEA.

P.109  Henry COX married Catherine CARTER b.1804 Mecklenburg Co. d.1857, dau. of John and Elizabeth CARTER.

P.109  William H. PETTUS married Mary E. COX b.1827 d.1857, dau. of Henry and Catherine COX.

P.109  Charles W. BRISTOW married Martha WHITMORE b.1788 d.1857, dau. of John and Sarah WHITMORE.

P.112  [J. Alfred P. WELLS] married Margaret MORRIS b.1837 d.1857, dau. of Daniel and K. MORRIS.

P.112  William H. WOOD married Susan WELLS b.1821 d.1857, dau. of J.M. and Sally WELLS.
P. 113  Enoch CROWDER married Hannah FARLER b. 1797 d. 1857, dau. of Henry and Martha FARLER.

P. 113  Edwin WELLS married Lucy WELLS b. 1829 d. 1857, dau. of Abram V. WELLS.

P. 113  Hamilton RISDON married Maram LONDON b. 1823 New Jersey d. 1859, dau. of Samuel and Harriett LONDON.

P. 114  Thomas M. JONES married Margaret Ann ALLGOOD b. 1836 d. 1859, dau. of Robert and Miranda ALLGOOD.

P. 115  Benjamin W. JOHNSON married Mary OGBORNE b. 1823 Brunswick Co. d. 1859, dau. of John and Martha OGBORNE.

P. 116  -- HUDGINS married Prudence SPAIN b. 1829 d. 1859, dau. of Benjamin and Elizabeth SPAIN.

P. 116  William BELCHER married Martha A. BROUGH b. 1834 Prince Edward Co. d. 1859, dau. of James A. and Martha E. BROUGH.

P. 118  Anderson WELLS married Mary COOK b. 1799 d. 1859, dau. of James and Rebecca COOK.

P. 118  -- FOSTER married Lucy A. LEDBETTER b. 1808 d. 1859, dau. of Gardner and Nancy LEDBETTER.

P. 118  Esek STEER married Lucy ARMSTRONG b. 1827 d. 1859, dau. of Ishbel an Mary ARMSTRONG.

P. 118  Page H. VADEN married Susan C. GUNN b. 1824 d. 1859, dau. of Susanna GUNN.

SOME ADDITIONAL PERSON FAMILY MATERIAL

Contributed by Anne White Dobbins

Order Book 1691-1713, page 409. Date: 12-17-1712
In the Eject: Firman between Solomon Saveall plt: & Samuel Thompson deff. for Land and Appurtenances lying & being in the Parish of Southwark in this County which Henry Hart demised to the plt. for a term not yet expired &c. as is set forth in the Declaratn. Hintia Guillum, Thomas Davis, Walter Lashly, John Clark, Charles Briggs, James Stanton, Walter Flood, Hugh Hunniford, Robert Pettiway, George Nicholson, William Gray & Christopher Moring were Sworn to try that Issue joyned who bringing in their Verdict in these words, We of the Jury do find as followeth, For the plt: That the Land in question was granted to one Thomas Hart Son of Henry Hart by Patt. dated ye third day of July 1648: hereto annexed: We find that Henry Hart the Lessor of the Plt: is the eldest Son & Heir at Law to the Said Thos. Hart the Patentee; For the Deft. We find by the oath of Allen Warren that he heard John Clements now dead often times Say that the Land in question did formerly belong to the Indian King Pohetan who gave it to one Rolfe in marryage with Pocohontas Daughter to the Said Pohetan, that when the Son of the Said Rolfe was in England Severall Tennants who lived upon the Land belonging to the Said Son tooke out Pattents of the Said Land in their own Names but that after when the Said Son came into Virginia the Said Tennants who had taken out Pattents did become Tennants to the Said Son; We find the Depositions of Richard Tyas & Thos. Pittman dated ye fifth day of March 1677 hereto annexed: We find the Will of Thomas Warren dated the Sixteenth day of March 1668 hereto annexed, & that the Said Thomas Warren dyed seized of the Land in question; We find that William Warren the Son of the Said Thomas Warren dyed Seized of the Land in question without Issue & that the Land in Question did descend to Alice the wife of Matthias Merriott & Sister to the Said Willm. Warren; We find a Deed from the Said Matthias Merriott & the Said Alice to John Salway dated the twenty third day of July 1673. hereto annexed by which the Land in question is conveyed to the Said John Salway in fee; We find the Will of the Said John Salway dated the tenth of Aprill. 1678: hereto annexed & that the Said Jno Salway dyed Seized of the Land in question; We find that John Thompson Brother of the deft. did marry Elizabeth the widow of the Said John Salway who dyed the wife of the Said John Thompson, & that the Said John Thompson & Elizth. his Said wife dyed Seized of the Land in question; We find the Will of the Said John Thompson dated the twenty seventh day of January. 1698; hereto annexed by which the Land in question is devised to the deft. We find a Pattent dated the twentieth day of Aprill 1687 hereto annexed by which the Land in
question is granted to Henry Hartwell; We find a Deed from the
Said Henry Hartwell dated the twenty Second day of May 1688:
hereto annexed by which the Land in question is conveyed to the
Said John Thompson in ffee; We find the Lessor of the plt:
& those under whom he claims have lived near the place where
the question lays ever Since the year. 1640: We do not find yt.
the Lessor of the plt: or any of those under whom he claims
ever were in Possession of the Land in question, And if upon the
whole matter the Law be with the plt. We find for the plt. one
Shillg: damage, If not we find for the dfb. William Gray
Foreman: which Said Verdict at the pltb. motion is recorded &
the Cause is continued 'till ye. next Court to argue ye. matters
of Law arising from the Said Verdict.

SOME SURRY COUNTY GRAVEYARDS
by Doris Stone

Cabin Point, Surry Co., Va.
Three graves, no tombstones, behind what was Church.

-----------------------------
Rt. 602 Back in woods -- 2 cemeteries

James S. Parker 1856-1921 ((at 65))
J. James Parker 1817-1884 ((at 64))
Mary W. Parker 1832-1895 ((at 66)) -- ((Mary W. White)
Nancy Parker 1813-1888 ((at 75))
Emma V. Parker 1862-1944 ((at 82))
Annie E. Butts 1858-1938 ((at 80))
Charles Maddox Butts, Sr., Co.F., 13th Virginia Cavalry C.S.A.
Charles M. Butts 1881-1961 ((at 80))
Maggie M. Butts 1892-1984 ((at 72))

-----------------------------

James Hundley Deal 1817-1894 a Confederate Soldier
s/o Jarvis and Joyce Hundley Deal

Elizabeth Ann Wilson Deal 1802-1873
d/o William and Sarah Delk Wilson
m/1 Jacob Parsons 5-4-1825
m/2 James H. Deal 10-29-1839
William Emmett, s/o M.W. and M.A. Parsons
b. 8-20-1854; d. 7-26-187-----last digit illegible

Notes.

Marriages show a William M. Parsons m. Martha A. Clark
Bond 3-1-1852; no marriage papers found. John J. Deal was
guardian to Martha.

James J. Parker m. Mary W. White 10-30-1851.

SARAH JUDKINS ESTATE PAPERS

by David Gammon

Source: Edgecombe County (NC) Estates Papers at NC Archives

File contains the petition (dated Nov., 1813) signed by GRAY
DRAKE, HENRY DRAKE, JOHN TAYLOR and SARAH his wife, JINNY DRAKE
and SUSANAH DRAKE, all of Edgecombe Co. The petitioners state
that SARAH JUDKINS died testate in Sussex Co. Virginia. In her
will she bequeathed a life estate in a certain Negro to her
niece MARGARET DRAKE with reversion to MARGARET's children at
her decease. Petition shows the Negro has had many children.
MARGARET DRAKE can no longer support and maintain these slaves
and has given her permission for them to be divided among her
children before her death. The petitioners are the children of
said MARGARET DRAKE, along with JEMIMAH DRAKE, now wife of HARDY
SCARBOROUGH of Georgia, and ELIZABETH DRAKE, now wife of SOLOMON
PHILLIPS, also of Georgia, who are made defendants in the
petition.

(Note by DG: The will of JESSE DRAKE was dated Mar. 26, 1796
and proved in Edgecombe Co. at Aug. Ct., 1796, naming wife
MARGARET DRAKE, JEMIMAH SCARBOROUGH and other unnamed children.
He was the son of LAZARUS DRAKE and SARAH HINES< originally of
Sussex Co.)
Thomas Ridley and Nathaniel Ridley appear together as headrights of William Maye, when he receives a patent of land in Isle of Wight Co. on 28 Oct. 1702 [Patent Book 9, p.471]. The descendants of Nathaniel lived in Isle of Wight Co. [later Southampton Co.] and are well documented. The line of Thomas Ridley has not been followed heretofore.

Thomas appears to have lived in Surry Co. where he is found as a tithable in the household of Joseph John Jackman in 1702-1703. Nathaniel Ridley is listed as a friend and is made an executor by Joseph John Jackman in his 1714 will [Principal Probate Registry, Probate Act Book 1714]. Nathaniel and Thomas Ridley are witnesses to deeds in Isle of Wight Co. in 1706, 1710, 1713. The deeds involved John Fiveash and Elias Hodge [Isle of Wight Co. Deed Book 2, p.57], Edmond Briggs and Joseph John Jackman [Ibid., p.208], Martha Harrison and Matthew Jordan [Ibid., p.256], Susannah Jordan and William Harrison [Ibid., p.276]. The implication is that there is a relationship between Nathaniel and Thomas Ridley, probably that they are brothers. It is also noted that Nathaniel named one of his sons Thomas. At present it has not been determined whom the parents of these men are, but the preponderence of evidence suggests that they were brothers.

Thomas Ridley married Mary Williams, daughter of Charles Williams of Surry Co. who died testate in 1721 [Deed and Will Book 7, p.357]. This fact is confirmed by a deed from Mary Ridley, the widow, to her daughter Mary Ridley [Deeds & Wills 1715-30, p.236]. She gives her land willed to the elder Mary by Robert Caufield in 1691 [Deeds & Wills No.4, p.240]. Thomas Ridley died in 1719 when an inventory of his estate was returned [Deeds and Wills 1715-30, p.174]. An account of Thomas Ridley's estate is returned by William and Mary Seward, the administratrix. It is as Mary Seward that she is listed in her father Charles Williams' will.

William Seward died testate in Surry Co. in 1761, mentioning his sons William, Henry; daughter Ann Thomas; and Elizabeth Hamlin, wife of Richard. His son William Seward died testate in 1771, mentioning the above siblings and his brother in law William Drew. The inventory of William Seward is not that of a married man, nor is there any indication that he was ever married. The other explanation for brother in law would be that of a sister's husband--no sister is unaccounted for according to the will of William Seward, Sr. The probable solution is that William Drew married Mary Ridley, the half-sister [or possibly step] of William Seward. William Drew had a wife named Mary according to a deed in 1767 [Surry Co. Deed Book 8, p.329] and according to his 1778 will.

**ISSUE OF WILLIAM AND MARY [RIDLEY] DREW:**

161
1. Martha Drew married William Hart.
5. Sally Drew died without issue.
6. daughter Drew married William Thomas.
7. daughter Drew married Etheldred Gray.

GRANDCHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND MARY [RIDLEY] DREW:

William and Martha [Drew] Hart had issue:
4. Sally Hart married John Spratley on 1 Nov. 1799.
5. Champion Hart died a minor.

William Caufield and Ann [Drew] Seward had issue:
1. Caufield Seward married Hannah Ruffin on 30 May 1798.

Michael and Priscilla [Drew] Blow had issue:

William and Rebecca [Drew] Evans had issue:
William and [Drew] Thomas had issue:

Etheldred and [Drew] Gray had issue:
1. William Robert Gray died without issue in 1796 in Edgecombe Co., NC.
2. Charles Gray married Ann --. He died in Edgecombe Co., NC in 1811.
3. Etheldred Gray died without issue.

GREAT-GRANDCHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND MARY (RIDLEY) DREW:

William Ruffin and Elizabeth Gray Hart had issue:
3. Matilda Ruffin Hart died without issue.

John Spratley and Sally Hart had issue:

Samuel Blow and Mary Ridley Hart had issue:
1. Robert Ridley Blow died without issue.
2. Lucy Blow born in 1789 and died testate in Surry Co. in 1808 (Will Book 2, p.249) without issue.

Henry Blow and Sally Myrick had issue:
2. William H. Blow died without issue by 1825 [Sussex Deed Book 0, p.397].

Thomas Ridley Blow and [Mrs. Mary Ridley Hart Blow] had issue:
1. Henry Blow married Mrs. Ann F. Holt Judkins. He died in 1832. He is called half-brother by Lucy Blow and the land of Mary Ridley Blow is transferred to Thomas Ridley Blow, without explanation, in the Surry Co. tax lists. In Surry Co. Order Book 1801-04, p. 573 Lucy and Henry Blow are listed as the children of Mary Ridley Blow in a division of the estate of William Hart.
Joseph Glaister Bailey and Mary Blow had issue:
1. Polly Bailey died without issue by 1807.
2. Joseph Glaister Bailey
3. Ann Drew Bailey
4. George Bailey married Elizabeth Clayton Holmes on 21 Sept. 1509 in Southampton (Will Book 9, p.9). He died without issue and his cousins were his heirs in his will. From this it appears that all the Bailey lines are extinct.

William Bailey and Elizabeth Blow had issue:

Micajah Blow and Sally Parker had issue:
1. Richard Henry Blow

Micajah Blow and Rebecca Birdsong had issue:
1. Samuel Blow
2. Thomas B. Blow
3. Miles M. Blow

Peter Hamlin and Dolly Evans had issue:
1. William N. Hamlin died without issue by 1833.

William Spratley and Dolly Evans had issue:
1. James M. Spratley married Martha Carsley.
2. Robert W. Spratley died without legitimate issue.
3. Eduard Evans Spratley married Agnes Booth.

Samuel Pretlow and Ann Thomas had issue:

Charles Gray and Ann -- had issue:
1. Etheldred Gray born c.1796, married Mary -- and died 24 March 1846 in Edgecombe Co. NC.
2. William Henry Gray.

James S. Lane and Elizabeth Gray had issue:
1. James A. Lane died without issue.
2. Rebekah R. Lane.
3. Caroline M. Lane.
Having read with appreciation Lyndon Hart's very helpful article, "Person Family," in The Southside Virginian, vol. 7, no. 2, April 1989, I was moved to enlarge upon an ancestral line which joined that of the Persons through Thomas^3 Person (Thomas Person, Jr.), of Brunswick County, Virginia, as mentioned on page 53 of that article.

Mr. Hart stated clearly that it was not his purpose to write "the definitive work on the Person family". What an overwhelming and unwieldy task that would be at this point. My own grandmother was Mary Lucy Person Claud, of Southampton County, Virginia, granddaughter of John Anthony Person, and the mother of eleven children. As prolific a family as we are, however, it seems to me that most Person relatives are unaware of the fascinating genealogical gold already mined in regard to the line of the wife of Thomas^3 Person.

Thomas married Mary Delony, daughter of Henry Delony and Frances Jefferson (m.b. 19 September 1768, Mecklenburg County, Va. - original in Va. State Archives). Mary's father, Henry Delony, was one of the executors of Thomas' will (prob. 23 Jan. 1783, Greensville County, Va. W.B. 1, pp. 26-28). One of Mary's and Thomas's daughters was named Frances Jefferson Person (Greensville County Marriage Register, p. 31).

Frances Jefferson's father was Field Jefferson, uncle of Thomas Jefferson, third President of the United States. Many writers have failed to include Frances among the children of Field Jefferson and Frances Robertson, but an indenture between Henry Delony and Isham East in 1752, in which Henry's wife Frances relinquished her dower right (Lunenburg County, Va. Deed Book 2, pp. 468-470), coupled with mention by Field Jefferson in his will (Mecklenburg County, Va. Will Book 1, pp. 4-7) of his granddaughter Mary Delony, and many references in county records of association between Field and Henry have created a "preponderance of evidence" situation now generally accepted by reliable genealogists. (See references to Frances in "A Husband for Phoebe", The National Genealogical Quarterly. Phoebe was Frances Jefferson's sister.) Frances died shortly after the deed mentioned above, because a marriage bond was issued in Brunswick County, Va., 11 May 1753, for Henry Delony of Lunenburg County and Rebecca Brodnax Walker. They had five children.
From Field Jefferson and wife Frances Robertson, the genealogist concerned with Person lines can move with ease back through generations of Jeffersons, Fields, Branches, and Soanes, in addition to less researched lines. It is an interesting journey and one worthy of being followed by more and more Persons.

THE THWEATT FAMILY

by C.T. Smith, Jr., M.D.

(Continued from Vol. 7, p. 142)

Mary Martin Thweatt (John⁴, James³, John², James¹) (1780-10 Mar. 1858) married 10 Feb. 1739 Richard Kidder Meade (1780-4 Mar. 1832) of "The Grove", Brunswick County, one of the two sons of Andrew Meade and Susannah Stith. The list of their children given below was furnished to Henry J. Peet, editor of The Chaumier Papers, 1883, by their grand-daughter India Meade Platt. The list has been amplified by Brunswick County marriage bonds and other records. According to India Platt, her grandparents had twenty children of whom twelve reached maturity. Mary Thweatt Meade survived her husband and made her will 10 Feb. 1853. The will was probated in 1858 in Dinwiddie Co. where she may have been living with a relative. The will mentions sons John A. and Richard K. Meade, daughters Amelia Goodwyn, Maria Grammer, Susan Haskins, Harriet Randolph and Marietta Friend. Also listed in the will were grand-daughters Mary Matilda Meade and Mary Bettie Goodwyn. Mary and R.K. Meade were buried at "The Grove" in Brunswick.

Issue:
1. John Andrews Meade (1799-1852) m. 1833 Eliza Jane Turnbull.
2. Anna Feilds Meade (1801-1825) m. 1818 Dr. Creed Haskins - see below.
3. Richard Kidder⁵ Meade, M.C. (1803-1862) m. 1825 Julia Edmunds Haskins
4. Theophilus⁶ Meade, M.D. University of Pa., 1828, m. 1832 Susan Edmunds Haskins, sister to Julia - see Blunts, pp. 76,78.
6. Indias Meade - died unmarried
9. Susan⁰ Meade d. 1880 m. Dr. Aaron Haskins, d. 1856 but had no issue.
10. Marietta6E. Meade m. first in 1835 Dr. Robert N. Booth, d. 1838 and secondly in 1845 in Petersburg Edwin Friend. Issue only by the last marriage.

11. Harriet6 Meade (1809-1886) m. first Dr. Peter E. Scott 1834, secondly Robert Randolph.

12. Amelia6 Meade (1814-1891) married 1834, as his second wife, Albert Thweatt Goodwyn (1800-1847). He was the son of Col. Peterson Goodwyn of Dinwiddie and his wife Elizabeth Peterson. (See this magazine, Vol. VII, p. 32) Albert Goodwyn settled at "Greenwood" Greensville and his will is probated in that county. Amelia (Meade) Goodwyn married secondly in 1862 Robert G. Montgomery, father to her daughter-in-law Fanny Montgomery.

Issue of Albert Thweatt Goodwyn and Amelia6 Meade:
1. Albert T.7 Goodwyn (1839-1858)
2. David Everard7 Goodwyn (1844-1902) m. 1871 Fanny Hayes Montgomery, d. 1901
3. Maria Meade7 Goodwyn d. 1882 m. 1857 Charles Pannell - moved to Ennis, Texas
4. Mary Elizabeth7 Goodwyn married A.E. Wilson and died early in life leaving one child Mary Elizabeth8 Wilson who married W.M. Feild of Greensville and Norfolk.

Susan F.8Haskins, above daughter of R.K. Meade and Mary5 Thweatt, and widow of Dr. aaron Haskins, left a will, dated 2 Dec. 1879 and probated in Brunswick Co. in June 1880. She mentioned her sisters Amelia M. Goodwyn and Harriet Randolph, great niece Maggie Haskins Pannell, great nephew Thomas Creed Haskins and great nephew Edward Goodwyn. Great niece Maggie Pannell was the daughter of Maria M. Pannell, above and Edward Goodwyn (1874-1961), was Gen. Edward Goodwyn of Emporia, the oldest son of David E. Goodwyn above. (see Sketches of Greensville Co. Va. (1968), p. 204).

Anna Feild6 Meade (Mary6 Thweatt, John4, James3, John2, James1) married Dr. Creed Haskins (M.D. University of Pa., 1816) physician and politician in Brunswick County. They had two children:
1. Julia Ann Maria7 Haskins - untraced
2. Richard Edward7 Haskins.

Richard Edward7 Haskins (1818-1899) M.D. University of Pa., 1839, married successively two Thweatt relatives: first Mary Amanda5, the daughter of John James6 and Ann (Weldon) Thweatt in 1839 and secondly Louisa6, daughter of Richard Noble5 and Mary (Eppes) Thweatt in 1846. Richard E. Haskins made his will 27 Dec. 1893, the same being probated in Brunswick Co. in June 1899. He stipulated that his son Thomas Creed Haskins not share in the estate, having previously received a legacy from his uncle Dr. A.B. Haskins. Grand-son Richard E. Haskins was devised his gold watch and chain. His estate after the death
of his wife Louisa was to be divided between his son Meade, the children of his son Carter, and the children of his deceased son Weldon. Son Meade was appointed executor.

Issue of R.E.7 Haskins and Mary A.6 Thweatt.
1. Dr. Thomas Creed6 Haskins, b. 1843-m. 1882 Lulie7, the daughter of Rev. Parke Berkeley and Mary Eppes6 Thweatt, and the niece of his step-mother Louisa. (Southern Churchman).
2. Dr. Carter6 Haskins, b. 1848-m. 1876 Eliza Goodwyn Neblett
3. Ann Weldon6 Haskins (1849-1857)
4. Weldon6 Haskins, b. 1860 married and had issue-untraced

Mary3 Thweatt (John2, James1) married Urvin, the son of Burwell Brown and Mary Urvin, the daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Urvin. Mary Thweatt and Urvin Brown lived in the part of Brunswick which became Greensville after 1779. His will, dated 23 Sept. 1775 was recorded in Brunswick Co. the following year and mentioned son Burwell, wife Mary, and the other children. She did not long survive him, and in her will, dated 17 April, 1778, she mentioned son Burwell, daughter Frances and her three youngest daughters.

Mary3 Thweatt and Urvin Brown had the following issue (Brunswick Guardians Bond, 25 Jan. 1779) three of whom reached maturity:
1. Frances4 Brown m. Mathew Mayes
2. Burwell4 Brown - see later.
3. Irvin4 Brown
4. Polly4 Brown
5. Judith4 Brown m. Turner Williamson

Burwell4 Brown married Mary Ann Williamson in Southampton Co. on 17 Nov. 1784. He died intestate in 1791 leaving a child Polly5. His widow married Donaldson Turner in Greensville in 1794 but had no issue by him.

Frances4 Brown married Mathew Mayes of Dinwiddie Co. who later moved to Greensville Co. His will, dated 9 April, 1796 and recorded the following December mentioned wife Frances, sons Urvin Brown5 Mayes, Drury Spain5 Mayes, and Mathew Peterson5 Mayes and daughters Mary Thweatt5 Mayes and Martha Pritchett5 Mayes. The named executors were his wife and John4 and Braddock4 Goodywyn. The Goodwyns were first cousins to Frances.

Judith4 Brown married Turner Williamson in Greensville Co. on 24 Oct. 1787. Her guardian and first cousin Peterson Goodwyn gave his consent. Judith and Turner Williamson had three
children: Burwell Brown\(^*\) Williamson, Francis Exum\(^*\) Williamson, and Nancy\(^*\) Williamson, the wife of William Hines. This family group moved to Limestone County, Alabama.

Martha\(^3\) Thweatt (John\(^2\), James\(^1\)) is listed as Martha Goodwyn in the 1758 will of her father John. That her husband's name was Joseph is proven by the 1763 Southampton will of her brother William\(^3\) Thweatt. Joseph and Martha are said to have lived at "The Martins" in Dinwiddie. An account of their family appears in Goodwin in America by John S. Goodwin, in two volumes, published as a supplement to the William and Mary Quarterly in 1898. This source will be henceforth referred to as Goodwin. The information therein is based on poorly authenticated family tradition and is in error in stating Joseph Goodwyn was the son of a Thomas and that Martha was a Peterson and not a Thweatt. One John Goodwyn migrated from the Dinwiddie area to South Carolina about 1760 and left a will in 1775 leaving a large family and devising his lands back in Dinwiddie Co. Va. to his sons Joseph and Boswell. It is likely that this is the Joseph Goodwyn who married Martha Thweatt and that he and his brother Boswell, who also appears in later Dinwiddie records had not joined the rest of the family in the move to South Carolina. Lucy, the wife of John Goodwyn of South Carolina is thought to have been as Eppes. See A History of Richland Co. S.C., Edwin L. Green (1932), p. 32. The last mention of Martha\(^3\) (Thweatt) Goodwyn was in 1786 when she joined her husband Joseph and Boswell Goodwyn in selling land in Greenville. She was dead by 1794, when Joseph Goodwyn married in Sussex Co. on 28 Aug. 1794 Jane Robertson, the well-to-do, childless widow of James Robertson (d. 1793). In 1795 the Dinwiddie tax lists show Joseph Goodwyn Sr. conveyed to Joseph Goodwyn, Jr., his youngest son, his remaining land in that county. Jane (Robertson) Goodwyn died in 1798 and Joseph himself in 1799. According to Goodwin, Joseph and Martha (Thweatt) Goodwyn had sons Peterson, Esau, Braddock and Joseph with the possibility of John and Burwell. Records show there was a son John while Burwell belongs to the next generation; both John and Braddock having sons by that name.

Issue of Martha\(^3\) Thweatt and Joseph Goodwyn:
1. Peterson* Goodwyn, b.c. d. 1745 - of whom later
2. Jacob* Goodwyn - mentioned in the 1763 will of William Thweatt d.s.p.
3. Amy* Goodwyn - mentioned in the will of her grand-father John Thweatt - no record
4. Braddock* Goodwyn may have married Elizabeth Thweatt. See this magazine Vol. VII, No. 1, p. 29.
5. Mary* Goodwyn m. Benjamin Boisseau (1753-1814), traditional. They had among others a son Benjamin Peterson Boisseau*.

169
8. Esau+ Goodwyn - see below

Esau Goodwyn m. Patsy C. Tucker, in Greensville Co. on 27 April 1789. His home plantation was at the corner of the counties of Dinwiddie, Greensville, and Brunswick. Issue:

1. Athelia Keziah Goodwyn (1790-1864)- married in Greensville Co. to William Boisseau (d. 1838) on 11 Jan. 1808.

Joseph Goodwyn married Mary, the only child of John Scott Coleman of "Burnt Quarter" Dinwiddie. Joseph's will, dated 21 Feb. 1828, was recorded Dinwiddie Co. on 18 June 1838. His wife had pre-deceased him. He mentioned his son William H., his daughter Mary Elizabeth C., to whom he left "Burnt Quarter" and appointed executors brother Esau, John G. Boisseau, and son William. Issue:

1. Mary Elizabeth Goodwyn, b. 1812 m. John Y. Gilliam
2. William Henry Goodwyn, married in Dinwiddie to Harriet Williamson on 1 May 1833.

According to Goodwin they had one child Mary Ann Goodwyn who m. John Dodson.

Peterson Goodwyn (Martha Thweatt, John, James). He was said to have been 73 at the time of his death in 1818 which would place his birth in 1745. However, given the B.P.R. birthdate of his mother Martha on 31 Oct. 1732, he was probably born in 1746 or 1747. Goodwin and other sources state he and his brother Joseph were twins. Extant records, however, show that Joseph was much younger. It is possible that Peterson did have a twin who died young and that the surviving Joseph was the second of the name. Peterson Goodwyn was a colonel in the Revolution and Member of Congress from 1803 until his death. He married a cousin Elizabeth Peterson. See this magazine Vol. VII, No. 1 p. 32. She died in 1818. According to the Dinwiddie Surveyor's Plat Book, certain lands belonging to the estate of Peterson Goodwyn, decd. were divided Oct. 1820 between Albert, Edward O. and Lucy Ann Goodwyn. Peterson Goodwyn and many of his family were buried in a vault at his plantation "Sweden" in Dinwiddie. The vault, near the ruins of the douse, has been vandalized over the years and some of the inscriptions lost. (Dinwiddie County, W.P.A. history (1942, p. 225).

Issue of Peterson and Elizabeth (Peterson) Goodwyn:
1. Edward O. Goodwyn, b. 1776 (Goodwin) - d.s.p. 1841
2. Martha Goodwyn, d. 1831 m. Patrick Magruder (1768-1819)
Member of Congress, Librarian of Congress

3. Amy Eppes\textsuperscript{5} Goodwyn, d. 1829 m. Daniel E. Allen (1785-1847)
4. Eliza H.\textsuperscript{5} Goodwyn, d. 1847 m. 1833 Thomas Whitworth (1794-1874)
5. Albert Thweatt\textsuperscript{5} Goodwyn (1800-1847) see below
6. Peterson\textsuperscript{5} Goodwyn Jr. (1802-1838) m. Mary Campbell Powell (1804-1882)

Albert T.\textsuperscript{5} Goodwyn married first in 1825 Martha (1807-1831), the daughter of Major Elisha and Judith King of Dinwiddie County. He married 2nd his cousin Amelia\textsuperscript{5} Meade in 1834, the daughter of Richard K. and Mary (Thweatt\textsuperscript{5}) Meade. See Thweatt-Meade above for issue of first marriage. Children of Albert Goodwyn and Martha King:
1. George Whitney\textsuperscript{5} Goodwyn m. Ella Morrison of Petersburg untraced.
2. Dr. John Peterson\textsuperscript{6} Goodwyn (1826-1895) m. Martha Greenway (1830-1904) daughter of Robert Greenway of Dinwiddie.
Dr. Goodwyn practiced at Stoney Creek in Sussex County.

Judith\textsuperscript{3} Thweatt (John\textsuperscript{2}, James\textsuperscript{1}) married prior to 1770 James Goodwyn, identified as her husband in the Brunswick County will of her mother Judith (Peterson) Goodwyn in that year. According to the Albemarle Parish Register he was born 16 Aug. 1741, the son of John Goodwyn and Winifred Tucker. The relationship of James to Joseph Goodwyn, husband of his wife's sister Martha Thweatt has not been determined. However, members of both family groups settled in Richland County, S.C. and the names Amy and Boswell appear in both families. James and Judith lived in Dinwiddie County where few records remain. He had died prior to 1782 when the tax lists begin, and Judith is listed with 175 acres. She died in 1816. (Dinwiddie Data, T.P. Hughes (1975) p. 4). The issue of James and Judith as listed below appears in Goodwin where it is stated the record was obtained from descendants in Alabama who in 1899 may have known some of the people in question. It is said that a court suit regarding Judith's estate gives the same list of children but a recent search has failed to locate this suit in the Dinwiddie records.

Issue of James and Judith (Thweatt) Goodwyn:
1. Nancy* Goodwyn - listed in the 1770 will of Judith Thweatt - not in Goodwin
2. a son* - name unknown - see below
3. Boswell* Goodwyn - probable though listed as unknown in Goodwin
4. Martha* Goodwyn - first wife of James Young
6. Angelina* Goodwyn m. Capt. Hardaway Young
7. Winifred Tucker* Goodwyn m. Capt. Henry Young
John Goodwyn (unknown son). His name was probably John. It may be relevant that Peterson Goodwyn was executor of a John Goodwyn in 1801 who cannot be identified. (Prince George Miscellany, B.B. Weisiger III (1986), p. 10). There were two children by this unknown son: John Thweatt Goodwyn who married his paternal first cousin Harriet Goodwyn and a daughter Lucy Goodwyn who married a Mr. Innis and d.s.p. John T. Goodwyn received 175 acres from the estate of Judith Goodwyn in 1818. This was probably the homeplace of James and Judith. Tax lists show she acquired other property before her death. John5 and Harriet died young, leaving daughters Mary6 Goodwyn and Lucy Ann6 Goodwyn who were reared by their aunt Lucy Innis.

Boswell+ Goodwyn, probable. According to Goodwin, an unknown son of James and Judith had three daughters: Harriet5 Goodwyn m John T.6 Goodwyn above; Holly5 Goodwyn who m. first Thomas G. Hardaway, and an un-named daughter who married Martin Abernathy. Dinwiddie County tax records show that the estate of Boswell Goodwyn4 d. 1812 was divided between John T. Goodwyn, Thomas G. Hardaway and Martin Abernathy who received a life interest only. All three men shared in the estate through the right of their wives. Holly T.5 Goodwyn, whose middle name is said to have Thweatt married four times. Her first husband Thomas Goodwyn Hardaway was the son of Stith Hardaway and Sally Goodwyn. According to Goodwin, Sally has not been identified.

Holly had five children by this marriage. She married secondly a Mr. Ellis, thirdly Peterson Heath who left a Dinwiddie will in 1838 and finally, in Petersburg on 1 December 1839, Joshua G. Williamson. She died June 1845 leaving a will on file in Petersburg. No record of issue except by her first marriage.

Martha+ Goodwyn, above, married James Young. On her death he married her sister Judith+ who d.s.p. Tax records suggest he was the son of a Francis Young who may have married a Williamson. In the 1818 land tax lists James Young was charged with a life interest in 154 acres by the will of his mother-in-law Judith Goodwyn. Goodwin lists the following issue of James and Martha:
1. Elizabeth Williamson Young m. James Young who is not identified.
3. Dr. James Young d.s.p. in Mississippi
4. Robert Young d.s.p. in Mississippi.

Angelina+ Goodwyn and Winifred Tucker+ Goodwyn married respectively Hardaway and Henry Young, the sons of Eduard Young of Dinwiddie and his wife Kerenhappuch Hardaway. James Young who married Martha and Judith Goodwyn above is erroneously named in Goodwin as another brother. (Thomas Hardaway of Chesterfield County and His Descendants, S.E. Hubert (1906), p. 32).
Angelina* Goodwyn m. Hardaway Young, d. 1802. Issue two children:
1. Elizabeth Clements* Young (1797-1865) - 3rd wife of her first cousin James G.5 Young—see below.
2. Judith Petersons Young b. 1799 - d. prior to 1850 census m. Hamilton R. Heath and moved to Alabama. He was brother to Peterson Heath, third husband of her first cousin Hollys Goodwyn-above.

Winifred Tucker* Goodwyn, (Judith Thweatts, John2, James1) -married Henry Young on 25 Dec. 1786 (Cameron, p. 5). He is said to have been a captain in the Revolution and seems to have died about 1795. According to tax records Winny lived until 1825, leaving a will which has been lost. Issue:
1. James Goodwyns Young (1790-1857).
2. Judiths Young b. 1794 - m. Jacob Mitchell of Dinwiddie. No further record.
3. Henrys Young, b. 1792 B.P.R. - died testate in Wilcox Co. AL Book 4, p. 230. He married Frances Vaughan. For issue see Reliques, p. 487.

James G.5 Young first m. Elizabeth Ann Dean in Petersburg on 1 Dec. 1810. She d.s.p. He married secondly Catherine Brewer and thirdly Elizabeth C.5 Young his 1st cousin. James G. Young also moved to Wilcox Co. Ala, and died testate there (Will Book 3, p. 447). The information on his descendants is from the records of Laurence B. Gardiner of Memphis.

Issue of James G.5 Young by his second wife:
1. Eliza Anne* Young, b. 1813 m. 1835 her first cousin Stith Hardaway (1813-1857) son of Holly Goodwyn above. Eliza died in Dallas Co. Ala. in 1906.
2. Hardawaye Young (1819-1897) m. Minerva Vaughan. They lived in Mobile. For issue, see Reliques, p. 486.
3. Harriet Catherine* Young (1822-1877) m. her first cousin Henry Young III
4. Virginia Angelina* Young (1824-1891) m. Willison D. King
5. Lucy Osbornes Young, b. 1833 m. 1860 Allison S. Browning
6. Mary Petersons Young, b. 1835 d.s.p.

Robert* Goodwyn (Judith3 Thweatt, John2, James1) moved to Southampton County where he served for a time as sheriff with Boswell Goodwyn being one of his securities. He married on 26 Sept. 1797, Susannah, daughter of Elizabeth Mason, in Sussex County and died between 1807 and 1809. They had only one son Robert5 Goodwyn who married Margaret B. Blow (1803-25) and died without issue, leaving a will (Southampton County Will Book II, p. 37). His main heir was his mother Susanna Cobb. Benjamin Cobb had married in Southampton County on 4 January 1809. According to chancery papers in Southampton, Robert and his son were painted by Jacob Marling, a noted portraitist of the period.


P. 326 Edward Caldwell to son in law William Petepool & Mary his wife 400 acres on the North side of Couches Creek adjoining the plantation whereon Petepool now lives. At the death of William Petepool and his wife Mary the land to be divided between my 2 grandchildren Colwell Petepool and William Petepool. d. 6 June 1748. R. 6 June 1748.

P. 329 d. 4 June 1747. Robert Brooks to Nicholas Gentry 108 acres on both sides of Meherin River, which land was granted by patent to Robert Brooks one of the parties to these presents. Bounded by: Richard Brook's Corner. R. 6 June 1748.


P. 335 d. 6 June 1748. James McCaalin to Josiah Dickson 432 acres, it being part of Majr. Richd. & Capt. Wm. Kennon's patent d. 1 March 1743. Signed James McLaughlin R. 6 June 1748.


175


P. 413 d. 4 July 1749. John Mackonel to Joseph Miner 178 acres on both sides of Flattrock Ck. The land is part of patents granted Isaac Mason d. 20 Aug. MDCCXLI & sold by him to John McKonel. Wit. Lyddal Bacon, Hampton Wade, James Williams. R. 4 July 1749.


P. 418 d. 3 June 1749. William Rodgers of Lunenburg Co. to Richard Kennon of Charles City Co. 387 acres on bothsides of Spur Ck. R. 4 July 1743.

P. 420 d. 10 Nov. 1748. Andrew Moarman of Lunenburg Co. to Hutchins Burton of Goochland 300 acres on the northside of the Roanoke River. Bounded by: Field Jefferson's

TO BE CONTINUED.

WILL OF JAMES ALLEN OF HANOVER COUNTY, 1772
by Barbara H. Browder

The original was located in Cumberland Co., Box 4, 1795-97. It is reprinted with the kind permission of the Cumberland Circuit Court Clerk.

In the name of God Amen I James Allen of Hanover county being of perfect mind and memory and calling to mind the uncertainty of this life am desirous to settle my corporal affairs do make this my last will and testament revoking all others, and first I will that all my lawful debts be paid. 2ndly I give and bequeave to my Grandaughter Anne King & to the heirs of her body lawfully begotten one hundred acres of land in Cumberland County Bounded by Allen's Branch being my son Richard's line my back line and Womack's line, with two negroes and the increase, named Jack & Easter[,] the feather bed & furniture which was her mothers and every thing that was her mothers, as stock of all kinds & household furniture now in the possession of her father Philip King with twenty pounds current money. But if my said daughter should depart this life without heirs of her body lawfully begotten that then the land and negroes with the twenty pounds be taken as my estate and be divided as the rest of my estate hereafter named. But if my Grandaughter should die having no issue then my desire is that Fillop King keep what he has of mine in his possession as his property. 3dly I give and bequeave unto my son James Allen and his heirs Fifty pounds curt. money[,] my five vol. of Henry[?] on the Bible[,] my wearing cloaths & every thing that he has of mine in possession be it of what nature or quality so ever. 4thly I give and bequeave unto my son Daniel Allen & his heirs all the estate of mine that he has in possession with twenty pounds Curt. money. 5thly I give and bequeave unto my son Richard Allen and to his heirs the plantation whereon he now lives which was given him by deed but by calling the branch intended to be his bounds on one side (Womacks branch) instead of Alless branch I therefore mention it to prevent a dispute hereafter and every thing that he has of mine in his possession ad twenty pounds Curt. money 6thly I give and bequeave unto my son Benjamin Allen and to his heirs all the rest of my land in Cumberland County with two negroes named little Tony & Gilbert with one third part of the stock of cattle[,] hogs & sheep that is on the plantation, that is on the land with all the household furniture he has in
possession. 7thly I give and bequeath unto my son Charles Allen and to his heirs after my wives decease the plantation whereon I now live with all the land thereunto belonging with two negroes named Frank & Sam[,] a good feather bed & furniture [,] my desk and book case with a proportionable part of stock and kitchen furniture with the rest of my children that is gone from me at the discretion of my executors hereafter named, and my desire is that my son Charles may have the liberty of making use of same part of the land so that he dont disturb his mother during her life. 8thly I lend unto my Daughter Anne Richardson during her natural life five negroes and their increase named Sampson, Agge, Dick, John & Jane & their increase and after my daughters death my will and desire is that the said five negroes with their increases be equally divided between her children share and share alike and all other estate that is in the possession of my daughter Anne Richardson & her husband Turner Richardson of mine. I give it to them & their heirs. 9thly I lend unto my daughter Anna Allen during her natural life three negroes and the increase named Sarah, Dick, Little Cate, with a feather bed and furniture [,] two Cows & Calves [,] two Ewes & Lambs [,] the mair & saddle she calls hers and a proportion of kitchen furniture with the rest gone from me. And if my said daughter should have children lawfully begotten then my will and desire is that the above mentioned negroes & their increases said to be lent should be equally divided between her sd. children share and share alike. But if my said daughter Anna should depart this life leaving no children then my will and desire is that the said negroes with the increases be equally divided among my other children in the same manner as the rest of my estate hereafter mentioned. 10thly I lend unto my daughter Sarah Allen during her natural life three negroes & their increases named Doll, Isaac & Sarah with a feather bed & furniture [,] two cows & calves [,] two Ewes & Lambs [,] the mair & saddle she calls her one [sic] with a proportion of kitchen furniture with the rest of my children. And if my daughter should have children lawfully begotten then my will and desire is that the above sd. negroes with the increases should be equally divided among them share & share alike after my daughters death. But if my said daughter Sarah should depart this life having no children as aforesaid then my desire is that the aforesaid negroes with the increases be divided among my other children in manner hereafter mentioned. 11thly I lend unto my son in law John Richardson during his natural life all the negroes he has of mine in his possession named Forda[?], Jene, Ned, Sam & Annis with the increases and after his death I give and bequeath the said negroes with the increases unto my Gran Children and their heirs named Anna Richardson, Dor[?w] Richardson, Martha Richardson, Elizabeth Richardson, John Allen Richardson and Daniel Richardson to be equally divided between them share and share alike. But if either the said children should depart this life before they come to lawfull age or marry then his [,] her or their parts be equally divided among the living. 12thly I
give and bequeave to my Gran son John Sims & his heirs one feather bed & furniture [,] one Cow & Calf [,] one sow & piggs[.] one Iron pott to the value of ten shillings[,] one frying pan[,] two pewter dishes[,] six plates with such kitchen furniture as my executors shall think proper before the division and I desire that my executors may buy him a horse & saddle of abt. eight or ten pounds price[,] these goods I give him my said John Sims in consideration that he shall never claim hereafter any Rite or claim to any part of my estate by any title whatsoever. 13thly I give and bequeave unto my Gran daughter Elizabeth Green & her heirs one negro girl named Lydda with her increase upon condition that she nor her heirs set up any title to any part of my Estate hereafter and I give and bequeave to my Gran daughter Anne Sims & her heirs one negro girl named Jane with her increas wch said negroes is in possession of my two Grandughters, and if any of the negroes said to be lent to my two youngest daughters Anna & Sarah should die before they are in possession my desire is that my wife may make up the loss as she shall think proper. And I desire that my executors hereafter named may sell my tract of land in James City County on a creek of York river named Ware creek as they can be giving long credit and the money arising be equally divided as hereafter mentioned. I lend unto my beloved wife Anne Allen during her natural life all the rest of my negroes[,] stocks and household furniture after my debts and legacies is paid with the plantation whereon I now live only that my son Charles have liberty to work his hands on some part of the land and my desire is that after my wifes death that all and every thing be it of what nature or quality so ever after my Debts and legacies be paid may be equally divided between by five sons & two daughters Viz: James, Daniel, Richard, Benjamin and Charles with Anna & Sarah Allen share and share alike, to be divided by two or three of my neighbours with my executor. But if my wife chooses to give any of her Gran children any thing so that it dont exceed fifteen pounds to anyone I desire that she may have the liberty. And I desire that my estate be not appraised and I do appoint my well beloved wife Ann Allen, my son James Allen, my sons Benjamin & Charles Allen Executrix & Executors of this my last will and testament Revokin all other [,] this only to be my last will and testament. In witness whereof I have herewith set my hand seal this tenth day of September one thousand seven hundred and seventy one

[signed] Ja. Allen ((seal))

Signed Sealed & Delivered
in the presence of us
Nelson Anderson
Benjamin Tyree
Susanna Anderson

Memorandum that it is my desire that my Executors within mentioned should pay my son Benjamin Allen twenty five pounds
towards building of him a house & likewise pay a joyner to make him a Desk & Table he providing the stuff as witness my hand and seal this eighth day of October one thousand seven hundred and seventy one

[signed] Ja. Allen ((seal))

Susanna Anderson
Mary Ann Hughes
Thos. Austin

At a court held for Hanover county on Thursday the 5th day of March 1772 this last will & Testament of James Allen dec'd with the codicil thereto was offered to proof by Anne Allen, James Allen & Charles Allen three of the Executors therein named as was proved the will by the oath of Nelson Anderson, Benjamin Tyree & Susanna Anderson the witnesses thereto and the Codicil by the oath of the said Susanna Anderson, Mary Ann Hughes & Thomas Austin the witnesses to the same & also by the oath of the said executors & ordered to be recorded

Teste William Pollard C.H.C.

A copy
William Pollard C.H.C.

[on outer fold]
James Allens Will
(a copy)

QUERIES

PRICE/WEAVER/NOE. Mrs. Betty K. Price (Route 2, Box 5069, Mt. Gilead, NC 27306) seeking proof of parents of George W. Price, b. 1820, 1815 or 1811 Halifax Co. (as per 1850/60/70 census Lee Co.) Md. Martha A. Weaver, b. 1829, 1830, or 1826 Henry Co. (per same census). Only child Samuel Harden Price, b. 1844/5/6 Henry Co. md. Ruth Noe, b. 1846. George had brother John M. who lived with him and never married. Also brother Daniel (Pittsylvania to Lee) md. Eleanor. Believe parents to be Samuel b. ca 1781 md 30 July 1804 Prince Edward Co. Sally (Sarah) Holland, d/o Christopher H. Holland who consented. Consenting for Samuel were mother Lydia (widow of Daniel, nee Morris), Williamson Price (uncle) and William Price (uncle) in Charlotte Co. Samuel in Halifax Co. 1820 census w/5 males under 10, 1 male 10/16, and wife. 1824 Deed 120 acres from Stokely and Nancy Hoyden. Sold 120 acres 1827 Samuel and wife Sarah to Frances Robertson. 1843 Henry Co. Samuel, Daniel, and George indebted to Thomas J. and Peter P. Penn, trustee for them was Frederick Critz. Can find no further record of Samuel nor Sarah. Any new leads appreciated.
WILLIFORD/WILLIFORD. Mrs. Jean Q. Elliott (2302 Roberts Lane, Florence, AL 35630) William Jackson Granville Cicero was born in Virginia 1850 and brought to Fayette Co. AL by 1850 by his parents. His mother, Louise or Louisa born Louisa Co., VA in 1827. Father is unknown Williford as he left his wife and child in Carbon Hill and went west - never heard from again. Will exchange further information on Willifords in AL/Mississippi. They lived with a PULLIAM family in AL.

DILLARD/HARRISON. Felix Earle Luck (8 St. John's Ave., P.O. Box 506, Mt. Tabor, NJ 07878) needs Dillard information. The Douglas Register (Goochland Co., VA) shows Jane Dillard as the mother of two younger children of Andrew Harrison, who d. 1774 in Orange (now Caswell) Co., NC. Was his first wife Mary Dillard, the sister of his first wife? Are they desc. of George Dillard, whose land in New Kent Co., VA ended up in King & Co. when it was formed?

WORSHAM. Janelle Swearingen (3823 S. 92nd E. Ave., Tulsa, OK 74145) who were (1) Martha and (2) Mary, wives of Joshua Worsham who died Pittsylvania County in 1771; who was Elizabeth, wife of his son Thomas Worsham who died Pittsylvania Co. in 1817 (she d. 1843); and who was Phebe wife of Capt. John Worsham who died 1729 in Henrico Co.? Would like to exchange data on any Worsham, have extensive records on most Worshams in Virginia before 1800 and many later Worsham records in Virginia and other states as well as almost all Worsham census records up to and including 1850.

GREGORY/HORNER. Mrs. Margaret W. Walker (Box 130, Dahlgren, VA 22448) searching for parents of Thomas GREGORY, born 1750, Chesterfield Co., Va, lived Halifax Co. several years white young. Married Elizabeth LaPrade circa 1779, married second, Elizabeth Baker, 1783; was in Revolutionary War, died 1843 Chesterfield Co. Also Benjamin HORNER, who died 1786, Chesterfield Co., VA had wife, Sabrina. Need her surname.

DOSS. Barbara Doss McKinlay (2740 La Cuesta Drive, Los Angeles, CA 90046) seeking information about anyone named DOSS - anywhere, any time. Have amassed a great deal of information which will gladly share with Doss researchers.

ALLEN. Allen Norris (2405 Countryside Drive, Colesville, MD 20804) searching for ancestry of Colonel James ALLEN b 1720 Princo George Co., VA (traditional) m probably dau of Roger Taylor of Pr. George Co. Va d 1781 Halifax Co., NC Children: James, John, Taylor, William, Mary. Need information on the following Allen's for a possible connection: (1) John Allen appearing in CT records 1717 at Merchants Hope, (2) John Allen m Isle of Wight Co., VA 1712 Elizabeth Sellaway dau of John Sellaway, Jr. and Margaret, (3) Daniel Allen d ca 1728 of New Kent Co. Va and his wife Susannah d 1720 York Co., VA of
Blisland Parish. Any information on those Allen and Taylor families or other leads will be greatly appreciated.

BARBEE/MORGAN/SAMUEL/SLAUGHTER. Joseph B. Lambert (1956 Linneman St., Glenview, IL 60025) needs parents of John Morgan who married Ann Barbee, lived in Middlesex Co., VA and died 1733 in Essex Co., VA. Also needs parents of Reuben Samuel who married Sarah Slaughter and died after 1795 in Caroline Co., VA.

ISBELL. Jimmy L. Veal (57 Loganberry Circle, Valdosta, GA 31602) seeking relationship of Pendleton, Hannah, and Henry Isbell who where witnesses for the last will and testament of James Isbell of Charlotte Co., VA dated Jan. 1777. James left everything to his sister Mary who was the wife of Isaak Moody. Need connection of witnesses to the Testator.

WILLIAMS. Bernice Yoder (3315 N. Midsummer Lane, Colorado Springs, CO 80917) Henry (Hal) WILLIAMS said to have been born in Cold Harbor, Hanover, VA. Possibly married a Miss Johns. Two known children: Jarrott died Revolutionary War; Hubbard born ca 1765 Charlotte County, VA. There were probably other children. Henry must have died prior to Jan. 2 1775 because a George Williams was appointed guardian to Hubbard Williams, orphan of Henry Williams on that date. George was still guardian as of 7 Dec 1778, but in 1784 Hubbard (being of lawful age) releases a John Smith from guardianship. Hubbard married Nancy (Jones) Pryor in 1783 and they migrated to KY ca 1800. Need all information on Henry Williams and his connection to the George Williams who was appointed guardian to Hubbard. Perhaps there was a relationship between Matthew HUBERD (on rent rolls of James City County, VA in 1704) who d in Charles City County, VA ca 1724 and whose estate was to be divided between two daughters, one of whom married a John WILLIAMS (her name may have been Alice) and the Henry WILLIAMS that I am seeking—perhaps a grandfather or a father to Henry. Another suggestion, also unproved, was that there was a close relationship between Henry WILLIAMS and a Hubbard Bates WILLIAMS, who died in Charles City County between 1749 and 1756. HBW was executor of the will of James Williams in 1749; and James' widow married John Hopkins of James City County. Will answer all letters and share information.

HUNT/PARKER. Isabel Lockard (32 Jamestown Road, Charleston, SC 29407-7526) John HUNT married Faith PARKER, daughter of Richard PARKER Sr and Mary, by Apr 1744, named children in his will (wd 20 Oct 1758; wp 16 Nov 1759 Sussex Co., VA): Benjamin, John, William, Burrell. Betty and Mary. Who were his parents? Seek information on any of this family. Will exchange.
McGRUDER/BAUGH/SUBLETT.  Joanne C. Moore (Corona, Frenchman's Bayou, AR 72338) seeking parents of Zepheniah McGRUDER (married 1792 Chesterfield Co., Frances SUBLETT); Hezekiah Bowles Thurman (Married 1813 Chesterfield Co., Nancy McGRUDER); John Roberts (owner of some Midlothian Coal Co. Land) whose son Richard married 1815 Chesterfield, Permelia Baugh. Also need John ROBERT'S wife. Need wife and ancestors of John BAUGH (father of Permelia) of Chesterfield Co. Who were parents, Frances HILL who married Lewis SUBLETT (1728-1802) of Chesterfield?

SCOTTS/WILSON, REDD, PROCISE, SKELTON, ASHWHORT (ASHER), HAZELWOOD, KITCHEN, PORTER, TUDOR.  Mary A. Randolph (29 Bakke Street, Hurlburt Field, FL 32544) searching for anyone having a connection with the Scotts of Prince Edward, Amelia, and Charlotte Counties. Also interested in the families of Wilson, Redd, Procise, Skelton, Ashworth, Hazelwood, Kitchen, Porter and Tudor.

BRUCE/JENNINGS/ELLINGTON/JOHNS/HUDSON/QUISENBERRY/CLAY/ROWLETT.  Mrs. June A. (Bruce) Stubbs (310 Manor Drive, Columbia, Missouri 65203) preparing book on Alexander BRUCE (died 1795 Nottoway County, VA) married four times: Dorothy May; 2 unknown; Martha JOHN; Ann PENICK. Had fifteen children: Philadelphia married James JENNINGS; John married Elizabeth; Ridley Ann married Hezekiah ELLINGTON; Elizabeth married Josiah ELLINGTON; Dionettia married Joel JOHN; Lemuel married Agnes BASS; Alexander married Mary LIPSCOMB; Prudence married James HUDSON; Armistead married 1) Elizabeth BASS, 2) Martha HATCHER; Polly married John QUISENBERRY; Rachel married Levi CLAY; Woodson died 1797 unmarried; Lucy married Thomas ROWLETT; James married unknown; Jane married unknown. Want to include as many descendants as possible. All help appreciated and acknowledged.

WHITEHEAD.  Vivian W. Zaruba (Rt. 1, Box 262, Sutherland, VA 23885) seeks information on Martha Whitehead, named as daughter in will of Nancy VELVIN, probated 1868 in Southampton Co., VA.

Caldwell.  Gwen Caldwell Quickel (P.O. Box 806, Lake Jackson, TX 77566) Does anyone know the location of FLAGG SPRINGS in VA? John Caldwell resided there mid and early 1700's.

WATKINS.  Daisy Watkins Smith (RR #1, Box 2950, Spring City, TN 37381) would like some information about the WATKINS names listed in the Index on page 208 (Vol. 6, The Southside Virginian) (John Sr.), John, James, and William.
## INDEX

### "Indian"
- Bess 112, 114, 115, 116
- King Pohatan 158
- Pocahontas 158
- The Free Set 117, 118

### "Slave"
- Amey 112, 113
- Amos 114-119
- Beck 115-118
- Bess 115
- Diley 116-118
- Disley 114-116
- Little Beck 117, 118
- Molley 114
- Molly 115, 116
- Moriah 116
- Morier 114, 115
- Tab 114
- Tubb 115

### Abernathy
- Charles 150
- Martin 172
- Mastin 172
- Rebecca 150

### Abico 131

### Abraham 131

### Adams
- Abner 62
- Anne 104
- Elizabeth 104
- Prisilla 104
- Prissilla 104
- Thomas (Lt.) 6, 8
- William 104

### Addams
- Mary 11

### Addisson
- Thomas 19

### Addison
- Thomas 19

### Affa 132

### Allan
- Geo 133

### Allday
- Perrin 176

### Allen
- Amy Eppes 171
- Ann 60, 180
- Anna 179, 180
- Anne 180
- Benjamin 178, 180
- Charles 179-181
- Daniel 178, 180
- Daniel E. 171
- Edward 3, 4
- Floyd 96
- Ja. 180, 181
- James 178, 180, 181
- Jincy 96
- Richard 60, 178, 180
- Sarah 179, 180

### Allgood
- Margaret Ann 157
- Miranda 157
- Robert 157

### Allison
- John 14

### Ambler
- John 15, 58

### Amos
- Elizabeth 83

### Andrews
- Ephraim 175
- Richard 175

### Anderson
- Betty 103
- James 86
- John 154
- Nelson 180, 181
- Susanna 180, 181

### Andrews
- Ambrose 53
- George O. F. 57
- John 11
- Mary 52, 54
- Sally 53
- Samuel 59
- William 52, 54

### Ann 131
- Anna 131

### Appelhaste
- Geo. 58

### Archer
- Elizabeth 21
- George 21, 23
- Seigniora Banister 78

### Armistead
- John Clayton 142
- Matilda 142

### Armstrong
- Ishbel 157
- Lucy 157
- Mary 157

### Ashley
- Nancy 58

### Ashworth
- Dorothy 20

### Atkins
- Alexander 61
- Jesse 58
- John G. 13
- Moses 58
- Robert 15
- William 14

### Atkinson
- 127, 128
- A. 58
- Absalom 100
- Archd. 58
- Elizabeth 128
- Emily J. 62
- Robert 14
- William 62

### Austin
- Jesse 134

### Austin
- John 176
- Thos. 181

### Avent
- Amy 106
- Sarah 106

### Avery
- Ann 70
- John 70
- Mary 102

### Ayres
- Aaron 85

### Bacon
- John 41
- Lyddal 85, 177
- Lyddall 38, 127

### Mary 85
- Polly 127

### Bailey
- Ann Drew 164
- Elizabeth 63, 162, 164
- Elizabeth Clayton 164
- Evelina 164
- George 164
- Jesse 57
- Joseph G. 162
- Joseph Glaister 162, 164
- Martha 164
- Mary 162, 164
- Phineas Madison 164
- Polly 164
- Sally 162
- William 162, 164

### Bain
- Richard 85

### Baird
- Benjamin 84

### Baker
- Benjamin 4
- Benjamin Blake 9
- John 31
- Josiah 83
- Josias 84
- Prudentia 31

### Balding
- Sarah Baldwin 50

### Baldwin
- Elizabeth 128
- Elizabeth W. 128
- Rebecca 129
- William 128

### Ballard
- Andrew 3

### Bailey
- Elizabeth 105
- Faith 105
- Robert 105
- Walter 105
- William 105

### Baptist
- Jno. G. 48
- John G. 41, 43, 46

### Barker
- Charles 89, 90, 92
- Gray 153
- Lawrence 82
- Mary 153

### Barksdale
- Armistead 76
- Eliza 81
- John A. 76
- Nathaniel 76
- Peter 76, 77
- Sarah 76, 77
- Susanna 76

### Barlow
- Dolly 144
- Jesse 11
- John (Jr.) 144
- Mildred 11
- Nancy 144

### Barnes
- John H. 152
- Martha 152
- Nathan 152
- Virginia 152

### Barraud
- Dan. 11

### Bart
- Susan P. 48

### Barrott
- John 56

### Barrow
- David (Rev.) 143
- Elizabeth 67, 143, 151
- Francis D. 67
- Henry 151
- John T. 151
- Narcissa 151
- Richard 151
- Theophilus Turner 151
- Thomas 151

### Barton
- Archibald 129
- Mary 129
- Sarah 129

### Baskervil
- John 82

### Bass 128
- Abba 66
- Elam 129
- Mary E. 128
- Mary E.F.L. 129
- William 66

### Bates
- Angellico 148
- Betsey 148
- David 130
- Elizabeth 130
- Frances 130
- Henry 148
- John 148
- Mary 148
- Robert 148
- William 130, 148

### Bate 24
- Henry 20, 21, 23
- Mary 23
- William 17

### Batts
- William (Sr.) 16

### Baugh
- James 61
- John 61

### Baxter
- Jno. 10

### Beal
- Lemuel 58
- Nancy 56, 68
- Spikes 68
- William 40

### Beale
- John E. 152
- Lidia 152

### Beasley
- Susanna 61

### Beck
- Andrew 106
- Elizabeth 106
- John 106

### Beel
- Jacob 56

### Belcher
- Martha A. 157
- William 157

### Bell 128
- Amy Ann B. 128
- George 70
INDEX

Brandon
David J. 131, 132
David S. 132
Edna S. 131, 132
Eliza Jane 132
Elizabeth 132
Elizabeth M. 132
Francis 40
George W. 132
Lewis B. 132
Martha L. 132
Mary A. 132
Mary Ann 132
Sarah 132
Wm. Thomas 132

Branscomb
Sarah 104

Branton
Susan 155
William 155

Brakenridge
Robert 176

Breckenridge
Robert 177

Breslar
Andrew 83

Bressie
Fran. 83
Frans. 177

Brewer
Abigail 106
Catherine 173
Elizabeth 106
Frances 106
George 105, 106
Henry 105, 106
John 105, 106
Sarah 106
William 105, 106

Bridger
Elizabeth 11
John 11, 12
Joseph 11
Sally 12

Bridgewater
Emily M. 130
Thomas H. 130

Briggs
Bennet S. 152
Charles 158
Charles N. 152
Edmond 161
Edward L. 152
Elizabeth 162
John R. 152
Joseph 152
Julia 152
Lois F. 152
Martha 152
Rebecca 68
Samuel 162
Thomas 86
William 152

Brister
Nancy 53
Samuel 53

Bristow
Charles W. 156
Martha 156

Brit
Amanda M. 152

Ann Maria 154
Edy 147
Henry 147
John 147
Joseph 152
Lemuel 154

Britton
Betty 77
Isham 48
William 48, 77

Brocher 132
Brockwell
James 14

Brook
Richard 174

Brooke
Robert 3

Brooks
Elizabeth 99
John 99
Robert 85, 174, 176
William 99

Brough
James A. 157
Martha A. 157
Martha E. 157

Browder
Barbara H. 111
Barbara Harrison 141
C.T. 155
J. 155
Robert S. 155
Sarah 78

Brown
Ann 68
Betsy 168
Betty 40
Burwell 106, 168
Edward 3, 4
Frances 25, 136, 168
Irvin 168
Jeremiah 103
Joan 25
John 13, 51
Judith 168
Mark 105
Martha 51
Mary 40, 106, 136, 168
Mary Ann 168
Polly 168
Richard 25
Robt. 10
Thomas 14
Urvin 136, 168

Browne
Elizabeth 52
Henry 58

Browning
Allison S. 173
Lucy Osborne 173

Bruce
Hannah 148
James 63, 148
John 63, 148
Margaret 63
Margaret 148
Mary 148

Brux
Christopher 135

Bryan
Argile W. 152
Bailey 68

Benjamin 152
Caroline 152
Charlotte 68
Davis 152
Herbert H. 152
James 152
Orman M. 152
William 152

Buckner
Collin 128
Martha 128

Bugg
Benjamin 63
John 63

Bullock
Bookcager 58

Bullock
Bookcager 58

Burchet
Robert 16

Burge
Bradford 77, 78
Lucy 77, 78

Burgess
Lewis A. 25

Burk
John 176

Burks
Rebecca 129

Burler
Robert 82

Burnet
Elizabeth 72

Burnett
B. G. 63
Boling C. 62, 63
Boling G. 62
Bolling C. 60
Elizabeth A. 62
Emily J. 62
James T. 62
Jane 62
John J. 62
Joseph 62
Mary 60, 62
Matilda 62
Richard 62
Toliver 60
W. W. 62

Burnside
Hannah 156
James 156
Mary 156

Burrough
A. 155
Martha 155
Vinah 155

Burton
Hutchins 177

Burwell
Elizabeth 100
James 100
Nathaniel Bacon 100

Busby
Drury 22
Martha 22
Miles 22
Simon 22

Butcher
Amos 115, 116

Butler
Archibald 130
Elizabeth 102
Jacob 56
James 56
Jethro 56
Margaret 130
Nancy 56
Ro. 56
Tabitha 102

Butts
Annie B. 159
Charles M. 159
Charles Maddox 159
Lucy 70
Maggie M. 159

Buxton
James 3-6
Nathaniel 3, 4
William (Ens.) 9

Buzzard
Phillip 133

Bynum
Francis Jefferson 54
William 54

Byrd
Maria 37-40, 83
William 37-39, 83

Cabaniss
Minerva 119

Cabell
Benjamin W. H. 128
Sarah 128

Cabinass
John 123
Minerva 123

Calaway
Barham 151
Drury 151
Jacob 151
Lavinia 151
Lucy 151
Parker 151
Sarah 151
Seborn 151

Carnell
David 174
Edward 174
James 84
John 37-40, 48, 83, 84
Jolin 39
W. 85
William 40, 83-85, 174, 176

Calla 132

Camben
Elizabeth 156
Martha M. 156
William 156

Camear 132

Camp
Fanny 68
George 68
Jane 68
Lucy 68
Nancy 68
Thomas 68
William 64

Campbell
David (Ens.) 7
Elizabeth H. 56
INDEX

Williamson 22, 76, 78
Coles
James 3
John 3
Collins
Stephen 175
Collier
Anne 28, 169
Benjamin 59
Drury 105
Elizabeth 105
Frederick 105
Howell 105
Lewis 105
Martha 28
Miles 28
Moody 14
Moses 105
Nancy 28
Nathaniel 28, 105
Rebecca 63
Robert 28
Sally 28
Sarah 105
Stephen 14
William 28, 105
Colin
Benjamin 105
Fathy 105
Hanah 105
John 105
Lucy 105
Martha 105
Mary 105
Thomas 105
Colwell
Edwd. 176
John 39
Conner
Lewis 133
Conner
Sarah 10
Cook
Henry 17
James 157
James H. 156
John 82
John J. 74
Mary 157
Nancy Caroline 74
Rebecca 157
Sucky 156
Wm. 84
Cooper
James 134
John 82, 83
Copland
Sarah 149
Coundell
Eley 56
Godwin 57
Hardy 56
Cowington
Ann 71
Anne 71, 72
William 71, 72
Cowling
Elizabeth 56
Cowper
John 9
Cox
Catherine 156
Edith 50
Henry 156
Jacob 134
Jno. 85
Mary E. 156
Coxey
Judith 16
Crawford
John 126
Mary 126
Craft
Elizabeth 102
Samuel 102
Thomas 102
Crass
John 59
Crawford
Joel 119, 123
Mary 126
Sarah 119
Sarah L. 123
Crenshaw 130
Asa 130
Mary 130
Nancy A. 129
Rebecca 130
Crittenden
Rebecca Drew 164
Thomas S. 164
Critz
Haman 133
Crocker
Anthony 11
Mary 11
Cross
Abel (Ens.) 7, 8
Hardy 7, 8
John 5, 7, 8
Timothy 5
Crowder
Della 156
Eliza 156
Eliza W. 128
Enoch 157
Hannah 157
James 156
Joseph 156
Lurina 156
Nancy 156
William B. 128
Crump
Jno. P. 61
John P. 62
Robt. 133
Crumpler
Benjamin 55
Creacey 55
Polly 58
Sally 58
Cunningham
James 177
Samuel B. 3-5
Curton
Daniel 72
Daniel Thweatt 73
David 72
Elizabeth 72
Elizabeth B. 73
Francis 22
George Washington 72
Hannah 72, 73
Hannah Thweatt 74
Heath 72
Jenny 72
John 22, 72
Nathaniel 72
Susanna H. 73
Susanna Heath 73
Thomas 72
Thomas Taylor 72
William 136
Winifred 72
Curle
David 12
Priscilla 12
Currie
Geo. 40
Cutchin
David 57
Dabbs
Joseph 175
Nanny 175
Dalby
Mary 128
Richard A. 128
Dance
Sarah 28
Thomas 28
Dancy
Priscilla 53
William 53
Daniel
F. 156
Giles 11
James 133
Jas. 83
John 11, 133
Sucky 156
Davies
Frances 80
Harwood 80
Darden
Carr 67
David 57
Elisha 5-7, 9
Elizabeth 67
John 11
Jonathan 152
Maria Jane 67
Martha 67
Polly 57
Rhoda 67
Solomon 58
Tempy 152
Thomas 57
Dashiel
Fisher 3
Daughter
Jacob 5
Daughter
Jacob 3-5
Davenport
Thomas 90, 91, 108, 109
William 89, 90
Davis
Edler 175
Davidson
David 134
John B. 130
Martha 130
Davie
William R. 126
Davis
Asa 130
Davis
William 100, 101
Dering
Emelius 58
Dewey
Stephen 16
Dick 131
D. 56-58
David 56, 57
Dickens
Epharim 133
Dickerson

189
Betty 103
Metcalfe 103
Tarpley 103
Winifred 103
Dickinson
Elizabeth 26
Dickson 128
Josiah 174
Polly 128
Dillard
Corinella Harmon 163
Dillon
Sally 127, 129
William 127, 129
Dinnison
Jno. 135
Dobbins
Caty 66
John 66
Moses 66
Tabitha 66
Dodd
David 83
Dodson
Elizabeth A. 62
John 170
Mary Ann 170
Richd. F. 62
Doe
John 15
Doneson
Jno. 84, 85, 174
John 83
Dorlon
John 3, 4, 9
Dorley
Newman 114
Dosha 132
Doswell
Martha 128
Mary 128
Sarah 128
Susanna F. 128
Dougharty
Thomas 174
Doughlas
John 101
Mary 101
Douglas
William 38, 39, 83
Downing
Elizabeth 148
William 148
Drew
Elizabeth 160
Gray 160
Henry 160
Jemima 160
Jesse 160
Jenny 160
Lazarus 160
Margaret 160
Susannah 160
Dreadnaught 15
Drew
Ann 162
Martha 162
Mary 161
Mary Ridley 161-163
Priscilla 162
Sally 162
William 161-163
Drewry
Frances H. 68
Frances S. 68
Humphrey 68
James 68
John 68
Joseph 68
Nancy 68
Peggy 68
Samuel 68
Susan 68
Driver
Driver 156
Drury 56
George W. 55, 56
Jemima 56
John 3-5
Mary T. 156
Polly 56
Dulrose
Alfred B. C. 122
Frances Eliza L. 122
Duck
John 57
Polly 56, 57
Dudgin
Richard 38
Duggar
Mary 63
Dugger
Armon 48
Ermine 48
Priscilla 100
Duggin
Joshua 57
Duglass
Thomas 39
William 39, 40
Duke
Elisha 5, 7, 9
Jno. 86
Jno. Tayr. 86
John 100
Rejoyce 100
Ren'eyal 86
Dunn
Betty 137
Elizabeth 144
James 144
Nathaniel 137
R. G. 31
William 14
Dunnivant
Polly 129
Samuel 129
Dupay
James 128
Nancy 128
Polly 128
Durham
George 148
Humphrey 148
John 148
John Lindsay 148
Margaret 148
Winifred 148
Dyer
Robert (Jr.) 40
Robt. H. 82, 83, 177
Dyson
Francis 127
Louisa 127
Tabitha 127
Thomas 127
Ealedge
Francis 175
East
Isham 165
James 135
John 85
Eastes
Dicy 128
Royall 128
Eastham
Ann 76
Elizabeth 76
James 76
Thomas 76
Eaves
Mark 66
Thomas 66
William 66
Echols
Elizabeth 80
Richard 39
Eckholes
Abraham 82
Jas. 82
Eckles
Blanch 130
Frances 130
Isham 130
Joel 130
Nancy 130
Olive 130
Susanna 130
Edlidge
Francis 84
Edloe
John 174
Phil 174
William 174
Edmunds
Louise 141
Nicholas 86
Edward
William 175
Edwards
Albright 68
Edwin 58
Elizabeth 65
Everett 68
John H. 119
Jonas 68
Lucy 68
Nancy 68
Narcissa 151
Peter 151
Richard 14
Richmond 68
Susanna 147
Sylvia 68
William 147
Eldridge
Martha 65
Eley
Amay 10
Lemuel 10
Robert 11
William 5, 6, 8
Elisbury
Catharine 57
Elledge
Frances 176
Ellen 131
Ellington 127
Jerusha 127
Elliot
Rebecca 48
Ellis 26, 130, 172
Benjamin (Jr.) 14
Elizabeth 26, 130
Holly 172
Richd. 86
William 14, 15
Elisbury
Catharine 57
Ely
Victor 67
Elzeby
Bridge 104
Elizabeth 104
George 104
John 104
Meridith 104
Embry
Henry 84, 176
William 84, 176
Emma 132
Ennis
Lucy Ann 67
Matilda 67
Epes
Fra. 10
Francis 71
Jno. 10
Littlebury 10
Martha 71
Mary Frances Rebecca 139
Eppe
William 82
Eppe
Francis 142
Francis 139
Lucy 138, 139, 169
Mary 138, 139
Matilda 142
Epps 77
Evan 38
Evans
Charles 106, 107
David 39
Dick 106, 107
Dolly 162, 164
Eliz(s)abeth 102, 104
Evan 38
John 102, 114
Joice 106
Major 106
Rebecca 162
Rebecca Drew 162
Sally Drew 162
Sarah 106
Thomas 106
William 162
Everat
Willis 5
Everett
Henry 152
Matilda 152
Everitt
Betsy 56
Willis 5, 7, 8
Everitte
Willis 3
INDEX

Joseph Mills 5-8
Kinchen 3, 6, 8
Kinchin 4
Mills 3
Robert 14
Sally 57
Samuel 7, 56
Thomas 4, 5
Wright 9

Golden
Andrew Jackson 139
Virginia Ann 139

Goldsberry
John B. 63
Mary 63

Golightly
Christopher 102

Gooch
Elizabeth 72
John 72
Lively 72
Rowland 72
Seneca 72

Goode
Mary 50

Goodman
James 3

Goodrich
Char. 10
Frances Eliza 31
John 11

Goodrick
Edward 85

Goodwin
John S. 169

Goody 77
Albert 170, 171
Albert Thweatt 167, 171
Amelia 166, 167
Amy 29, 136, 169, 171
Amy Eppes 171
Angeline 171-173
Anne 28, 169
Athelia Keziah 170
Boswell 169, 171-173
Braddock 29, 30, 168, 169
Burwell 29, 30
Burwell T. 28
Celia 29
David Everard 167
Edward 167
Edward O. 170
Eliza Ann 29, 30
Eliza H. 171
Elizabeth 29, 30, 32, 167, 169, 170
Elizabeth Thweatt 29
Ella 171
Esau 169, 170
Fanny Hayes 167
George Whitney 171
Harriet 29, 30, 170, 172
Holly 172, 173
Jacob 136, 169
James 136, 171, 172
James Monroe 29
John 29, 169
John 28, 168, 169, 171, 172
John Peterson, 171

John Thweatt 172
Joseph 28, 29, 76, 115, 136, 140, 169-171
Judith 136, 171, 172
Mary 169, 172
Mary Ann 170, 172
Margaret B. 173
Maria Meade 167
Martha 28, 29, 76, 140, 169-172
Mary 140, 170, 172
Mary Ann 170
Mary Bettie 166
Mary Campbell 171
Mary Elizabeth 167, 170
Mary G. 29
Nancy 28, 136, 171
Patsy C. 170
Peter 32, 76, 167-172
Robert 171, 173
Robert B. 29
Sally 172
Sarah 28
Suzannah 173
Thomas 29, 30, 169
William 29, 170
William Henry 170
Winifred 171
Winifred Tucker 171-173

Gordan
Charles 63
Elizabeth 63
James 63
John 63
Mary 63

Gordon
Anne 150
Charles 150
Elizabeth 150
James 150
John 150
Mary 150
Patience 53
Richard 53
Samuel 86

Govin
John 176

Grammer
E. 155
John 155
Rebecca 155

Grammer
John (Rev.) 166
Maria 166

Granberry
Josiah 5

Granberry
Josiah 5

Graves
Nancy 121

Gray
Ann 163, 164
Charles 163, 164
Drew 163
Edmund 176
Elizabeth 162-164
Etheldred 162-164
Geo. 58, 134
Henry 56

Martha 50
Mary 50, 164
Richard 50
William 158, 159
William Henry 164
William Robert 163

Green 45, 46
Abraham 43, 44, 78
Angelina 78
Angylna 78
Ann 27, 78
Ann C. 41-44, 46, 47
Betsy 137
Burwell 27
E.M. 168
Elizabeth 78, 180
Henry 78
Henry Giles 78
Mary 102
Sarah 27, 78
Thweatt 78
William 57

Greenway
Martha 171
Robert 171

Gregory
Arthur 114
Herbert 32
Lucy O. 32

Griffin
Elizabeth 144
Francis 114
James (Enu.) 7, 9
Ralph 175
Richard 85, 144
Shadrack 56

Grigg
Charity B. 128
Jesse 137
Mary Ann 78
Peggy 68
Peter J. 128
Rebecca 137
Richard B. 68
Thomas Burwell 78

Grimes
George 105
Hanah 105

Grisham
John 135

Grubbs
129
Sally 129

Guilum
Hinlia 158

Gunn
Patsy 81
Susan C. 157
Susanna 157

Guthrie
G. 95
Geo. 95

Gwaltney
Simmons 57
Thomas 58

Gwin
John 85
Sally 87

Haddox
150

Haddon
Berry 156

Mary A. 156

Hadley
Isaac 11
James 11

Hale
John 11
Levita 11

Hallbrocks
Charles 64
David 64
Elizabeth 64
Howell 64
Jesse 64
John 64
Joseph 64
Mary 64
William 64

Halliburton
Amey 144
David 144

Halins
Isack 84

Hamblet 120
Martha 120, 124

Hambleton
Ann 65
Elizabeth 65, 66
John 65
Joseph 65
Mary 65
Samuel 65
Walter 65, 66
William 65

Hamblin
Besey 129
Daniel 129

Hamilton
John 137
Tabitha 137

Hamblett
James 129
Margaret 132
Martha Ann 131
Nancy B. 129
Robert B. 131
Wm. H. 131

Hamlin
Dolly 162, 164
Elizabeth 161
Jno. 10
Peter 162, 164
Richard 10, 161
William N. 164

Hammock
Ann 147
Hugh 147
Mildred 147
Roberta 147

Hammond
Elizabeth 101
Mary 101
William 101

Hamor
Elizabeth 34
Ralph 34
INDEX

Hampton 96
Hanby
David 133
Jana. 133
Hancock
Everitt 68
James 14
James E. 68
Lucy Ann 68
Martha V. 68
Nancy 57
William H. 68
Wm. 57
Handerson
James 103
Hannah 131
Handaway
Agnes 24, 25
Aliza Ann 173
Ann 25
Elizabeth 25
Holly 172
James 77
James P. 78
Jane 25, 77, 78
John 25
Kerenhappuch 172
Martha 25
Martha Peterson 25
Mary 25
Million 76, 77
Nancy 25
Rebecca 25
Sally 172
Stanfield 78
Stith 172, 173
Susan 25
Thomas 24, 25, 172, 175
Thomas Goodwyn 172
Hargrave
Louise 142
Hargrove
Polly 26
William 26
Harriman
Thomas 10
Harper
Benjamin 24
Betsy 130
James Thweatt 24
Jane 24
John 130
John Peterson 24
Joseph W. 156
Lucy 147
Peterson W. (Dr.) 24
S.J. 156
William 24
Harriet 131
Harris
Arthur 101
Caroline 153
Catherine 148
Cathrine [K] 19
David 153
Edwin 151
Elizabeth 21, 151
Mary 12, 52, 153
Mary H. 54, 157
Nancy 50
Newit 151
Saml. 175
Thomas 19
William 11, 21, 153
Harrison
Ainsworth 25
Arthur 24, 25
Benjamin 14, 96, 144
Charlotte Thomas 164
Cuthbert "Cuddy" 25
Dolly Coleman 25
Elizabeth 25
Elizabeth Thweatt 26
Frances 24, 25
Frances W. 57
Gabriel 25
Grace 25
Henry 3, 4, 64
James 96, 105, 144
Jane 14
Joan 25
John 11
Lewis 25
Martha 161
Martha Peterson 26
Peterson 25
Polly 52
Richard 13
Robert 164
Samson 14
Sarah 105, 144
Stith 25
William 64, 161
Woody 14
Harris
Burwell 56
Hardy 15
Thomas 11, 14, 15
Hart
Champion 162
Edwin Drew 162
Elizabeth 162, 163
Elizabeth Gray 163
Hart 162
Henry 158
Jane 67
Jesse 67
L. H. 4
Levi 67
Lucy 67
Martha 162
Martha Drew 162
Mary Ridley 162, 163
Matilda Ruffin 163
Patsey Gray 163
Polly Drew 163
Sally 162, 163
Thomas 158
Thomas J. 67
William 163
William Ruffin 162, 163
Hartwell
Henry 159
Harvey
Betsey 65
Polly Miller 65
Harwell
Catherine 149
Charity 149
Dorcas 149
Drusilla 149
Frederick 149
Honour 149
Ishmael 25
James 149
Margaret 149
Mary 25, 149
Merritt 105, 149
Samuel 149
Sarah 105, 149
Simmons 149
Thomas 105
Haskins
A.B. (Dr.) 167
Aaron (Dr.) 166, 167
Ann Weldon 168
Anna Feild 166, 167
Carter 168
Christopher 114
Creed 166, 167
E.M. 168
Eliza Goodwyn 168
Julia Ann Maria 167
Julia Edmunds 166
Louisa 138, 140, 167, 168
Lulie 168
Mary A. 168
Mary Amanda 138, 140, 167
Meade 168
R.E. 168
Richard E. 140
Richard Edward 138, 167
Susan 166, 167
Susan Edmunds 166
Thomas Creed 167, 168
Weldon 168
Haslett
Jethro 3
Hastings 130
Jane 130
Hatchell
Peter 11
Hatcher
Frederick 93, 94, 107, 110
Jeremiah 177
Jethro 82
Sarah 107
Hathorn
Robert 150
Susanna 150
Hawkins
Hamblin 156
Sarah 156
Hay
Ann G. 122
Daniel 177
Hayes
Charles 103
Jane 103
John 134
Mary 103
Wm. 134
Hayley
Anne 54
Benjamin 54
James 54
Heath
Elizabeth 72
Hamilton R. 173
Holly 172
James 72
Judith Peterson 173
Peterson 172, 173
Winifred 72
Henry 131
Hensley
Bathia 103
Joseph 103
Herring
Daml. (Jr.) 11
Jesse 11
Hewlet
Overseer 143
Hicks
Benjamin 106
Daniel T. 41-44, 46, 47
David Stone 141
E. B. 116
Edward B. 116
Elizabeth B. 123
Ella Lee 141
Fathy 106
Frances 106
G. 43
Gracey 44
Isaac 123
James 106
John 42-44, 106
John C. 41, 43, 46, 47
John G. 44
Joseph 59
Lewis 106
Martha 42-44, 46, 48
Mary 41-44, 46, 48,
Minerva 119, 123
Nancy 123
Party 106
Rebecca 123
Reuben 119
Reuben B. 123
Rob. 116
Robert 106, 114
Salley 43, 44, 46
Sally 41, 42, 48, 123
Thomas 119, 123
William 41
William A. 42-44, 46,
High
John 175
Hill
Ann 70
Berryman 119, 122
Catherine 82
Edward 10
Elizabeth 11, 103, 121,
123
Frances 11
Francis 103
Green 119, 121, 123
Hannah 119, 121, 122,
149
Henry 121, 123, 124
Howell 121
Isaac 70
John 89, 103, 108, 124
Margery 121
Marjorie 121
Martha 121
Mary 120, 121, 123
Mary Booth 121, 123
Michael 70
Polly 122, 123, 151
Rebecca 119, 121, 122
Richard 119-123
INDEX

Robert 121
Sally 119
Sarah 121, 122
Hines 119, 121, 122
William 82, 121, 123, 124
William Gilliam 121

Hines
Benjamin 69
Elizabeth 69
Henry 69
Nancy 169
Sarah 160
William 169

Hinton
Wm. 134

Hite
John 59

Hix
James 106
Joseph 59

Hobbs
David 114-116, 119
James 66
Jobe 84
Robert 84

Hobson
Adcock 90
Christopher 176

Hodge
Elias 161

Hodges
James 82
Jno. 11
Patience 11

Hodgson
Jos. B. 58

Hodgen
Zacarias 82

Hogg
Sarah 99

Hogh
Nancy 61

Holdfast 15

Holeman
Sally 58

Holiford
Nancy 58

Holladay
Brewer 5, 7, 8
Joseph 3, 4

Holland
Chesley B. 129
Henry 6, 7
Jacob 9
James 6, 8, 9
Joseph 3-8
Martha 129

Hollaway
John 57

Holloway
Asa 65
Caleb 65
Daniel 65
David 65
John 84
Martha 65
Obed 65
William 65

Holmes
Elizabeth 63
Elizabeth Clayton 164

Solomon 11

Holt
Ann 70
Edmd. 133
Francis 133
John 70
Nancy 68
Nathaniel 149
Rowland 70
William 13

Homes
Samuel 177

Hopson
Nicholas 176

Hosford
Jonathan 174

House
Isham 149
James 149
John 149
Laurence 149
Laurence 84

Howard
Francis 177
Henry 149
Jane 149
John 149
Tabitha 64
William 177

Howel
Michael 5

Howell
Ann Maria 154
Antony M. 154
David 154
Edward 6, 9
Edwin 154
John 175
Lemuel J. 154
Mary 11, 55
Mary Ann 154
Michael 7, 8
Mihl. (Capt.) 9
Robert 154
Spencer 61
Susannah 154

Howerton
Elizabeth 65
Heritage 65
James 65
Mary 65
Nancy 65
Thomas 65
William 65

Hubbard
Judith 93

Hubbard
John N. 31
Martha 63
Mary 31

Hubert
S. E. 24, 172

Hudgins
Hudgins 157
Prudence 157

Hudnal
Capt. 9
John 5, 7, 8

Christopher 175-177
Molly 127
Peter 85

Hughes
Anne 64
Archelaus 133
Archl. 134
Archs. 135
John 64
Mary Ann 181
T. P. 171
Thomas P. 78

Hughs
Edward 16, 17

Humphrey
John 144
William 175

Humphreys
Amye 144
Charles 175
John 175
Mary 175
Thomas 175

Hundley
Asa 127, 128
Elizabeth 127, 128
Jincy 127
Levi 67
Louisa 127
Martha 127
Nancy 127
Sylvia 127

Hundly
Ann 67
Benjamin F. 67
James 67
John A. 67
Levi 67
Louisa 67
Marsilla 67
Mary 67
Thomas 67
William 67

Hunnicutt
Bramley 13, 14

Hunniford
Hugh 158

Hunt
Hannah 119, 122
Martha 50
Sarah 102
Thomas 50, 119, 122

Hunter
Nathan 73
Riddick 5, 7, 9
Susanna H. 73
Susannah H. 74

Hurt 84
Branch L. 140
Charity B. 128
Eliza 128
John 128
Mary 128
Matilda 140
Pamela 128
Pamela A. 128

Hutchings
Ann 79
Boswell 79
Sarah 79
William 79

Hyde
John 177

Hynds
Robert 103

Ingram
Benjamin 65, 105
Elizabeth 65, 105
Henry 65
James 105
John 86, 105
Moses 65

Innis 172
Lucy 172

Irby
Alexander 119
Catherine 119
Franck 122
Hannah 119
Jane 119
John 149
Margaret 119
Martha 119
Mary 119
Mary T. 130
Richard 119
Sally 119, 122
Wm. 40

Irwin
James 38

Irwin
Alexander 39

Irwines
Alexander 38

Ivey
John 151
Lucy 151

Ivy
John 50

J'Anson
John 14, 58

Jackman
Joseph John 161

Jackson
Ann 99, 147
Bethiah 105
Daniel 99, 105, 147
John 99, 105, 147
Margt 147
Mary 99
Nathan 105
Peter 99, 147
Ralph 99, 147
Rebeckah 147
Thomas 99
William 99

Jaggers
Daniel 175

James
Samuel 69
Sarah 69

Jane 131

Jefferson 166

Field 165, 166, 177
Frances 165, 166
Phoebe 165
Thomas 77, 165, 178

Jeffress 129

Betsy 127
Colesman 127, 129
Creasy 127
Elisha 128
INDEX

Ledbetter
Charles 99, 147
Drury 99
Edith 99
Elizabeth 99
Gardner 157
Henry 99, 147
Joel 156
Lucy A. 157
Martha M. 156
Mary 64, 148
Nancy 157

Lee
Amy 106
Ann 106
Charlotte 151
David 40, 41, 85
Elizabeth 106
John 21, 87, 89
Joshua 151
Judith 21
Peter 106
Rebecca 106
William 106

Leet
James 84
John 84

LeGrand
James 109

Leigh
Cornelia Wayles 140
Egbert Giles 140
Elizabeth 31
William 31

Leet
Francis 175
John 84

Lewis 131, 132
Miles 156
Sarah 156

Liddendale
Elizabeth 40
John 40

Lidderdale
John 86

Liefy
Jane 18

Lifsey
Benjamin 105
Jean 103
John 103
Lucy 103
William (Jr.) 103

Lifsey
Jane 103
John 103
Mary 103
Phebe 103
Sally 103
William 103

Lightfoot
Armstead 100
John 100
Molly 100
William 100

Limbrey
Jno. 10

Lindsey
Caleb 149
Elizabeth 149
James 149
Sarah 149

Susanna 149
William 149

Liny 132

Lipscomb
Betsey 130
Fanny 130
Sally 130
Uriah 130

Little
James 15

Locke
Elizabeth 25
Richard 25

Logan
David 83, 85
James 84

London
Harriett 157
Maram 157
Samuel 157

Long
Ann G. 122
Eugenia A. 122
Frances Eliza 119, 122
John 174
John Junius 119, 122
Margaret 122
Nicholas 121, 122
Rebecca 119, 121, 122
Richard 121
Richard H. 119, 122
Sarah R. 119, 122

Love
Louisa Matilda Ann 143
William 147

Loving
Adam 134
John 134
Wm. 134

Low
Thos. 133

Lowe
Micaiah 10

Loyd
Elizabeth 102, 104
John 104

Lucas
Charles 33, 50, 100
David 100, 105
Edith 105
Edmunds Turner 33
Elizabeth 33, 105
Ephraim 105
John 100, 176
Martha 33
Mary 33, 100
Rebecca 33
Samuel 100, 105
Tabitha 50
William 33, 34, 100

Lucy
Burwell 101

Lundy 19

Buchet 18
Edward 15, 16, 18, 19
Elizabeth 17-19
Istam G. 129
James 15-19
Mary E. 129
Robert 18
Thomas 18

Lynch

Louise G. 80

Lyon
Humberstone 133
James 133

Mabrey
Gisley 144

Mabry
Evans 102, 149
Hannah 102, 149
Hinchey 149
Hinichia 102
Joel 102
Rebecca 136
Robert 51, 136
Seth 102, 149

Macdonald
John 175

Mackel
William 177

Mackenel
John 177

Macleain
William 85

Maclin
Ann 99
Eliza 25
James 99, 149
John 99, 101, 149
Judith 99
Leah 149
Mary 149
Sary 103
William 40, 99, 123

Maddersa
Blance 139
Robert 13

Magruder
Martha 170
Patrick 170

Majer
Nichles 176

Mallet
Stephen 82

Mallicote
Anna 57
George 14

Malone
Mary 155
William 155

Man
Francis 84

Manahan
Edward 62
Matilda 62

Mangham
Caroline 138
Elizabeth P. 137

Mangum
Henry 137
James 137
Louisa 137
Martha 137

Manlowe
Aridae 81

Mann
G. 82

Manning
Elizabeth 74
Levi 74

Manson
Agnes 25
Elizabeth 81
June 28, 29

John 28, 29
Peter 25
Susan 25

Marpable
Elizabeth 53

Marcia 131

Margaret 132

Marlow
Mary 143
Mary Ella 140
Nathan 143
Silvia 143

Marling
Jacob 173

Marshall
James 64
Lucinda 127
Prudence 127
Richard S. 127
William L. 127
Mary 132
Mary Margaret 131

Mason
Elizabethe 136, 173
Francis Jefferson 54
George 136
Green Hill 144
Isaac 177
James 136, 149
Jane 136
John (III) 136
John Raines 136
Littleton 54
Louisa 142
Martha 53
Martha Rebecca 142
Mary 144
Peyton 53
Rebecca 136
Richard 144
Sarah 142
Seth 136
Susannah 173
Winfield 142

Massie
Agness 106
Am 106
Betty 106
Charlotte 106
Elizabeth 106
Frances 106
James 106
John 106
Joseph 106
Lucy 106
Mary 106
Rebecca 106
Sarah 106
Thomas 106
William 106
Winfirith 106

Mathews
James 124
Mariah 124

Matthews
Hugh 50
James 120
Lucy J. 157
Mariah 120, 124
Martha 50
Mary E. 54, 157
Maxey
INDEX

Radford 82
May
Anne 26
Benjamin 26
Sally 26
Mayberry
Americus 80
Henry 80
Job 80
Nancy 80
Maye
William 161
Mayes
Burwell 128
Drury Spain 168
Frances 168
Martha Pritchett 168
Mary Thweatt 168
Mathew 168
Mathew Peterson 168
Matilda 128
Mattox 82
Urvin Brown 168
McCain
Henrietta M. 132
John W. 132
Mary A. 132
McCleney
James 3, 4, 6, 8
McClellan
Polly 127
McClyster
Daniel 120
Lucy 120, 124
McCone
Mary 103
McCran
James 135
McCord
John 84
McGaalin
James 174
McGehee
James 128
Martha 128
McClain
James 83, 84, 174
McIntosh
Robert 162
Sally Drew 162
McKee
Michael 72
McKnight
Elizabeth 105
Judith 99, 105
Mary 105
William 105
McKee
John 177
McNaf
John 83
McNeece
John 84
McNeely
John 174
McNeese
John 40, 84, 85
McNight
William 40
Mead
Meade
John 85
Meade
Amelia 166, 167, 171
Andrew 12, 13, 166
Anna Feild 166, 167
David 12, 142
David Everard 166
Eliza Jane 166
Ellen 142
Harriet 166, 167
India 166
James 167
John 167
John Andrew 166
Julia Edmunds 166
Maria 166
Marietta 166
Marietta E. 167
Mary 167, 171
Mary Martin 138, 166
Mary Matilda 166
Matilda F. 166
Nancy (Stith) 142
R. K. 166, 167
Richard K. 139, 166, 171
Richard Kidder 138, 166
Susan 166
Susan Edmunds 166
Susan F. 167
Susannah 166
Theophilus 166
Meaney
Samuel 82
Meanly
Samuel 83
Mecom
Silvia 143
Medcalf
William 7, 8
Meredith
James 82
Mary V. 29
Merriott
Alice 158
Mathias 158
Metcalfe
Ann 150
Mials
Andrew J. 153
Andrew M. C. 153
Miars
Absalom 10
Michaux 77
Jesse 154
Middagh
Daniel 112
Miles
Alice 153
Andrew M. 153
Dicy 153
Isham B. 155
J. D. 155
Jane W. 155
John 5, 7, 8
Martha 155
Mary 153
Miller
Barbee 128
Catherine 128
Edward 11
Elizabeth 128
Frances 11
Mary B. 128
Susanna 65
Minor
Joseph 85, 177
Mingeo
John 156
Joseph H. 156
Lurina 156
Minor
Bartley 50
Cyrus 50
Edith 50
Eliza 50
Ephramps 50
John 50
Joseph 50
Letitia 50
Priscilla 50
Spencer 50
Minton
John 56
Minton
Mary Ann 53
William 53
Mirridith
James (Jr.) 135
Mitchell
Charles L. 120, 124
Edward 71, 79
Isam 104
Jacob 173
James 86
John 137
Judith 173
Ninian 103
Samuel (Jr.) 124
Sally 14, 137
Sarah E. 120, 124
Thomas 104
William Henry 120, 124
Winnefred 104
Mize
James 175
Moorman
Andrew 177, 178
Mobarry
William 85
Monroe
James 3
Montgomery
Amelia 167
Fanny 167
Fanny Hayes 167
Robert G. 167
Moody
Benjamin 85
Moody
John 41-44, 46, 47
Rebeckah 42, 47
Rebeckah 41, 43, 44, 46
Moon
Gideon 143
Jane 130
Joseph 130
Levena 143
Lurina 143
Mary 143
Peter 143
Rachel 143
Moore
Alsie 64
Ann 50
Anne 64
Barham 50
Drury 64, 101
Elizabeth Ann 50
Fathy 105
Hugh 40
John 18, 50, 64, 101, 105, 156
Joseph 40
Joshua 13
Judith S. 50
Martha 104
Mary 50, 64, 101
Matt. 50
Mourning 64
Richard 64
Robert 50
S. J. 156
Sarah 156
Sylvia 127
Tabitha 64
Thomas 50, 64, 127
Thomas Richard 50
William 64
Winney 64
Mooreman
Andrew 83
Moot
Jonathan 40
Moote
Sarah 40
Morgan
Mary 130
Polly 127
Samuel 127
Sarah 129
Sylvia 127
William 130
Moring
Christopher 158
Mary 129
William 129
Morris
Christiana 26
Dabney 127
Daniel 156
Elizabeth 63
Henry 63, 65
K. 156
Lester 63, 65
Lydia 50
Margaret 156
Martha 63
Mary 63
Nancey 65
Polly 127
Rebecca 65
Richard 63, 65
Susanna 63, 65
William 26, 63, 65
Morrison
Cleta 141, 171
Harrison Randolph 141
Morton
Joseph 50, 175
Mary 50
Moseley
Edith 64
Selah 64
INDEX

Mosely
Elizabeth 104
George 104
Hannah 104
Hartwell 144
Honour 104
John 104, 134
Martha 144
Patsy 144
Sampson 104
Mosley
Elizabeth 106
Mote
William 82
Motey
John 127
Sylvia 127
Motte
Jonathan 82
William 82
Motley
Joseph A. 128
Mary B. 128
Moutray
John 86
Mumford
Mumford 176
Munford
William 85
Murdough
James 3, 5
Josiah 9
Murfee
James W. 67
Murphrey
Lucy 57
Murphy
Jesse 58
Murphy
James 86
Musgrave
Charlotte 151
R.T. 151
Myrick
Sally 162, 163
Nailing
Sarah 96
Nancy 131
Nanny
Alse 64
John (Sr.) 103
Nash
Charles F. 77
Elizabeth W. 30
George C. 30
Lucy 92
Martha T. 77
Sarah 77
Thomas 89-94, 107, 108, 110, 175
Neal
Alexander 41, 42, 44-47
David 114
Edward S. 41, 42, 44, 46, 47
Elizabeth 44
Emila Ann 46, 47
Emile Ann 41, 44
John 42, 44, 47
John H. 41, 46
Mary Jane 41, 44, 46, 47
Sarah Elizabeth 41, 42, 45-47
Thomas 41, 43, 44, 46
Thomas Good 41, 46, 47
Thomas Goode 42, 44, 45
Neale
Edward S. 45
Emile Ann 45
John H. 45
Mary Jane 45
Sarah Elizabeth 44
Neblett
Eliza Goodwyn 168
Nelson
Betsey 130
Nesby
Thomas 82
Newsom
Ann 150
John 150
Littleton 150
Robert 150
William 150
Newman
John 58
Peggy 58
Newson
Sarah M. 157
Newsum
David 51
David R. 70
Dorothy D. 70
James J. 70
John A. 70
Littleberry 11
Littleberry 14
Martha 51
Robert 14
Sarah M. 54
Simmons 70
Nichol
W. Lytle (Mrs.) 78
Nicholas
J. 61
Nichols
Julius 175, 177
Nicholson
Albert 68
Albert W. 68
Ann 68
Francis 152
George 68, 158
Howell 68
Jane 68
John E. 152
Julia 152
Lemuel P. 68
Lucy A. 68
Robert 14, 68
Sally 68
Samuel 152
William 14
Nicie
132
Niel
Emile Ann 42
Mary Jane 42
Nipper
Alexander 101
Anne 100
James 101
John 100, 101
Noble
Louisa 167
Richard 167
Norfleet
Hannah 122
Marmaduke 122
Nathaniel 6
Norman
Ann 62
Nap. 62
Norris
Ann C. 48, 143
William 48, 143
Norswasy
Milly 56
Norsworthy
Milly 56
North
Abram 60, 61
Bolling C. 60
Elizabeth 60
Numally
Elizabeth 128
Obadiah 128
Ogborne
John 157
Martha 157
Mary 157
Old
Baxter 128
Matilda 128
Oldham
Bishop 66
Charles 66
Elizabeth 66
George 66
Hannah 66
Maryann 66
Rebecca 66
Richard 66
Sarah 66
Tarpley 66
Oliver
Edward 36
Isaac 147
James 147
Jane 127
John 147
John B. 127
Lucy 147
Mary E.F.L. 129
Nancy B. 129
Sally 129
Organ
Solomon 40
Osborne
Branch 127
Edward 32
Lucy 32
Mildred C. 127
Peter 32
Outland
Edmond 57
Overstreet 130
John H. 127
Martha 127
Mary T. 130
Overton 127
Elizabeth 127
Lucinda 127
Polly 127
Prudence
127
Sally 127
Owen
John 82, 86
Owens
Gronow 25
Joan 25
Pains
Jenny 72
Palmer
Jeffrey 75
Mary 75
Richd. 175
Pannell
Charles 167
Maggie Haskins 167
Maria Meade 167
Parham
Elizabeth 120, 123
Ephraim 122
Ephriam 136
Henrietta Elizabeth 121
Jane 136
Louisa Matilda Ann 143
Mary 120, 123
Nathaniel 136
Richard S. 120, 123
Richard Stith 121, 123
Smith 121
Stith 121
Susanna 130
William (S.) 120, 123
William W. 143
Parish
Lucretia 79
Parke
Rebecca 55
Parker
Abraham (Ens.) 9
Benjamin 13
Druy 151
Emma V. 159
Frederick 53
Hardy 5, 7, 8
J. James 159
James J. 160
James S. 159
John 40, 85
Lucy 151
Mary W. 159
Nancy 159
Sally 162, 164
Temperance 53
Willis 3, 7, 8
Parr
John 135
Parrish
Charles 101
James 101
Joel 101
John 101
Joseph 17, 101
Mary 101
Sarah 101
Parsons
Edith 138
Elizabeth Ann 159
Jacob 159
M. A. 160
M. W. 160
Mary 138
William 138
198
INDEX

William Emmett 160
William M. 160
Pawillo
Samuel 41-44, 46
Sarah 41-44, 46, 47
Patterson
John 13
Payne
Anthony 57
Nancy 50
Thomas 50
Peebles
Lucy 63
Martha 155
Mary A.M. 54, 157
Robert E. 155
Peet
Henry J. 166
PeGRAM
Daniel 25
John 170
Martha Thweatt 170
Nancy 25
Peirce
Thomas 11
Pennington
Benjamin 100, 105
Betty 63
Edward 100
James 100
John George 100
Mary 100
Sack 63
William 63, 100
Penson
Aaron 85
Perdle
Sally 130
Thomas 130
Perry
Anna 36
Elizabeth 19
Elizabeth Clements 36
Henry 36, 37
Person
Anne 54
Anthony 52, 54
Benjamin 51, 54, 55
Benjamin Franklin 55
Betty 52
Colin 51
Dorcas 51
Dorothea A. 54
Elizabeth 12, 51-54
Frances Jefferson 54, 165
Francis 12
Francis B. 55
Harriet Martha Elizabeth
Nancy 55
Henry 12, 51-54,
Jacob 12
Jesse 12
John 19, 51-55
John A. 151
John Anthony 52, 54,
157, 165
Joseph 12
Lucy 12, 51
Lucy J. 157
Marianne 52
Martha 12, 51, 54
Mary 12, 52-54, 165
Mary A. M. 54, 157
Mary Ann 53
Mary E. 54, 157
Mary H. 54, 157
Mary Lucy 55
Nancy 51, 54
Patsey 51
Philip 51
Polley 54
Polly 52, 54
Polly Hill Harris 151
Presley 51
Priscilla 53
Rebecca 52, 54, 55
Sarah 51
Sarah M. 54, 157
Temperance 51
Thomas 51-55, 165
Thomas J. P. 55
Timothy 51
Turner 51, 52
William 12, 51, 52, 54
William Delony 54
William H. 55
Peetepool
Colwell 174
Mary 174
William 174
Peters
Clar A. 139
John 139
Martha 139
Peters
John 51
Temperance 51
Peterson 77
A. Harriet Epes 139
Agnes 24
Ann 24, 32
Anne 24
Augusta Spooner 139
Batte 104, 150
Betty 150
Blance 139
Clara 139
Cornelia 140
Eliza F. 140
Elizabeth 137, 167, 170
Elizabeth Claiborne 140
Frances 104, 139
Gertrude 139
Israel 85
James 28
John 24, 32, 103, 104,
135-139, 150
John A. 138-140
John Augustine 138
John H. 32
Judith 22, 24, 32, 135,
171
Kinchen 26, 150
Lucy 32, 150
Martha 32, 138, 150
Mary 150
Mary Amanda 139
Mary Ella 140
Mary Frances 140
Mary Frances Rebecca
139
Patience 150
Peter 32
Rebecca 137, 150
Richard Herbert 140
Temperance 150
Virginia 138, 140
Virginia Ann 138, 139
Weldon Herbert 139
William 150
Petitway
Robert 158
Petts
Catherine 128
Mary E. 156
Matthew B. 128
William H. 156
Peyton
J. 110
John 95, 109-111
Pharsis
Thomas 85
Phenix
Drury 64
Nancy 65
Nanny 64
Phillips
Elizabeth 160
George 40
Jno C. 47
John C. 41-44, 46
Petrus 43, 44
Rebeckah 43, 44
Sarah 44
Solomon 160
Picks
Israel 40, 84
Pierce
Mary J. 129
Stephen (Ens.) 9
Pitt
James 11
John 13
Joseph 11
Pitman
John 11
Thos. 158
Platt
India 166
India Meade 166
Pleasant
John S. 77
Nancy 77
Plummer
Armistead 140
Cornelia 140
Elizabeth 138
Pointers
Elisha 138
Polk 131
Pollard
William 181
Pond
Elizabeth 123
John H. 69
Richard 128
Sarah F. 69
Poor
Geo. 135
Wm. 135
Pope
Claiborne Anderson 141
Elisha 153
Hardy 58
Harriet Feld 141
Martha 58
Martha Jane 153
Nancy 56
Susan Alice 141
Porter
Lucy 144
Porter
Aggie 48
Ann Eliza 152
Burke 48
James 48
Jedithan 48
Martha 152
Martin 48
Mary 152
Rebecca 48
Richard 152
Sarah 48
Susan P. 48
Tillam 48
Tillman Taylor 48
Powell
David 175
Manuel 175
Powell 175
Richard (Jr.) 175
Powell
Ann 102
Ann Thweatt 74
Annie Thweatt 71, 79
Betsy D. 53
Charles 102
Duglass 102
Ed. 176
Elizabeth 102
Frances 104, 150
Godfrey 11
James 102
John S, 102
John D. 53
Margit 105
Mary 102
Mary Campbell 171
Matthew 56
Sally 81
Sarah 102
Seymour 104
Thomas 27, 102
William 102, 105
Poythress
Jno. 10
Peter 10
Poythress
Ann 27
Preses
Rees 174
Pretlow
Ann 163, 164
Charlotte Thomas 164
Samuel 163, 164
Thomas 14
Price
Catherine 50
Daniel 50
Elizabeth 50
Jacob 50
James 50
Lucy 50
Lydia 50
Mary 50
Mary “Polly” 50
Nancy 50
Nathaniel 50
Samuel 50
INDEX

Rottingberry
Richard 101

Rowland
John 144
Polly 144

Ruffin
Edmund 13
Hannah 119, 121, 122, 162
Rebecca 122
Robert 121, 122
Sally 122
Sally L. G. 122
Sarah 119, 121
Thomas 121, 122
William 121, 122

Russell
John 86
Richard 43

Ryland
Janett 46
Janette 42-44, 47
Jannett 41
William P. 42-44, 46, 47
William R. 41

Sally 131
Salway
Elizabeth 158
John 158

Samuel 131

Sande
William (Jr.) 177
Sanders
Benjamin 133
Celia 63
Ebben 63
Edward 63
Henry 11
James (Jr.) 6, 9
Judith 63
Lucy 63
Peggy 63
Sally 63
Sinor 63
Thos. 135

Satterwhite
Thos. 174-177
Saunders
John C. (Dr.) 56
Mary 65
Robert 14
Saveall
Solomon 158
Savedge
Frederick 14
Schorborough
Hardy 160
Jemimah 160
Mary 96
Sterling 96
Scoggins
Christian 103
Frances 103
Garner 103
Leucetia 103
Martha 103
Rebecca 103
Sarah 103
Susanna 103
William 103
Scott
J. 40, 85
Louisa 129
Peter E. 167
Samuel 129
Scarcy
James 124
Martha Ann 124
Seeds
William 57
Seekright 15, 19
Seth 15, 16
Self
John 176
Seward
Ann 161, 162
Benjamin 148
Caufield 162
Elizabeth 161
Hannah 162
Henry 161
Mary 161
William 161
William Caufield 162
Sexton
Ann 150
Benjamin 150
Ephraim 150
Liswell 150
Milly 150
Samuel 150
Tabitha 150
Seymore
John 102
Mary 102
Thomas 102
Shackelford 155
C. R. 155
Eliza 155
Sharp
Wyatt 14
Sharrod
Sarah 18
Shearman
Mary 106
Sheffield
Elizabeth 130
Frances 130
Jane 130
Margaret 130
Rebecca 130
Shelley
John 11
Thomas 57
William 57
Shelton
Eliphaz 135
Ezraiah 135
Ralph (Sr.) 135
Shepherd
Solomon 3
Sheppard
Elizabeth B. 73
Sherard
Sarah 16-18
Sherman
Ebenezer 85
Shivers
Charlotte 55
James 56
Joseph 11
Sally 55, 56
William 11
Wilson 58
Short
Baite 26
Elizabeth 26
Jacob 150
Judith 26
Judy 26
Saile 26
William 18, 26, 150
Shuster
William 56
Sidway
Benjamin 35
Simmons
Anne 69
August J. 69
Benjamin 147
Betty 149
Charles 149
Daniel W. 69
Elizabeth 149
Evelina 69
Henry 147
John 69
Keziah 69
Littleberry 149
Martha T. 69
Mary 149
Mason 147
Peter 149
Rebecca 69, 149
Royars 149
Sarah 69, 149
Susanna 147, 175
Thomas 10, 69, 147
Villero P. 69
William 14
Zebulon L. 69
Simpson
James 70
Sims
Adam (Jr.) 148
Anne 180
James 133
John 133, 180
Matthew 133
Singleton
Edmund 96
J commanded 96
Mary 148
Skipwith
Henry 87, 89
Peyton (Sr.) 14
Smith 19, 91, 107, 108, 129
A. T. 156
Ambros 148
Ambrus 147
Benjamin 148
Catharine 87, 88
Christopher 148
Eady 103
Edward 148
Elijah 156
Eliner 174
Elizabeth 147
Fanny M. 56
Gertrude 139
Gideon 40, 174
Griffin 127
Harriet 29
Honour 104
Isham 33
James 58, 122

Jane 148
John 174
John P. 112
Joseph 143
Laurence 21
Levena 143
Lucy 103, 106
Lake 85
M. P. 156
Martha 85
Mary 11, 103, 143
Mary E. A. 156
Nancy A. 129
Nicholas R. 29
Phebe 103
Phillip 133
Salley G. 127
Sarah 148
Sela 33
Sherwood 114
Susanna 63
Temperance 103
Thomas 11, 110
William 148
William L. 131

Soane
Elizabeth 21, 22, 135
Henry 21
Judith 21, 22, 135
Martha 22
Soane 166
William 22, 22, 135

Southall
John (Jr.) 174
Southard
Elizabeth 79
John M. 79
Nancy 81
Spain 128
Benjamin 157
Elizabeth 128, 157
Littleberry 128
Olive 130
Prudence 157
Spencer 130
Spalding
Alexander 40, 86
Sparkes
Tabitha 150
Speed
Elizabeth 41-44, 46, 47
John 85, 175
John H. 112
Joseph 42-44, 47
Joseph S. 41, 46
Mary Ann 44
Nancy B. 43, 44
Nancy P. 42
Nancy B. 41, 46
Nancy P. 47
Robert 44
Spicer
James 149
Spivey
Joseph 11
Spyer
Joshua 5, 6
Spooner
Alden B. 142
Matilda 142
Spragins
Ann B. 127
INDEX

Melchijah E. 127
Spreatley
Agnes 164
Cornelia Harmon 163
Dolly 162, 164
Edward Evans 164
Edward Thomas 163
James M. 164
John 162, 163
Martha 164
Patsey Gray 163
Rebecca Drew 164
Robert W. 164
Sally 162, 163
Susanna 163
Walter 163
William 162, 164
Squire
Elizabeth Ann 50
John 50
St. John
Ann 71
Catherine 71
Katy 23, 71
Richard 71
Stafford
Jean Timberlake 19, 136
Stallings
Jas. 58
William 15
Stanfield
Marmaduk 83
Million 77
Stanley
Edward 70, 71
Hannah 22, 70
Stanton
Anne 26
Christiana 26
Deletia 26
Elizabeth 24, 26, 27
Frederick 26, 27
James 24, 26, 27, 158
John 26
Juliana 26
Polly 26
Sallie 26
Sally 26
Sarah 26
Wiley J. 26
Stark
Wm. 17
Starke
William 16
Steer
Esek 157
Lucy 157
Stephen 131
Stephens
Charles 39
Cherry 57
Stephenson
Mills 57
Stevens
Thos. 56
Steward
Catherine 89, 91
Richard 28
Stewart
Ann 155
Anne 149
Arrington 153
Betty 149
Charles 149
E. 155
E. A. E. 155
Elizabeth 149
James 2, 149
John 84, 149
Mary 153
Rebecca 149
Richard 149
Sally 149
Stith 115
Buckner 82, 83
Jane 24
Marianna 25
Susannah 166
Thos. 175
Stokes
David 38
Young 38
Stone
Dolly Coleman 25
Samuel 114
Stott
John 58
Stowe
Obedience 75
Polly 75
William 75
Streater
Willis 3
Stuart
Anne 101
Charles 101
James 101
John 101
Rebecca 101
Richard 101
Sarah 101
William 101
Sturdivant
Eliza Ann 29
James 80, 155
Joel 29, 30
Martha 155
Mary 80
Mathew 21
Sarah 137
Sudbury
Elizabeth 127
Shadrack 127
Sumlen
Harwood 59
Summerrell
Silas 57
Summurell
Lem. B. 57
Sumner
Demsey 5, 7
Jethro 9, 28
Joseph John 70
Mills D. 69
Nancy 69
William 3-6, 10
Sumner
Ezekiah 134
Swann
Jacob S. 127
Mildred H. 127
Swanson
Edward 101
Mary 101
Sydnor
Abraham 77
Beverly 77
Fanny 77
John T. 29, 81
Joseph 29
Lucy Claiborne 77
Martha 29, 81
Mary 29
Sykes
Birchett L. 53
William 53
Tabb
Thomas 95, 109, 111
Tabor
Willm. 177
Tait
Wm. 177
Talbot
Chas. 41, 84, 85
Mathew 82, 84, 85
Matthew 41
Talbot
Matthew 40
Talley
Henry 82
Taller
Ann 11
William 11
Tallough
Ann 11
Tapley
Adam 10
Taylor
Ann 13, 141
Anne 64
Creek 88
Edward 64
Elizabeth W. 128
Geo. 133
James 133
James M. 128
Jesse 64
John 10, 64, 160
Sarah 160
Temperance 150
William 133
Telfair
Margaret 119, 122
Thomas 122
Terrel
W. Elizabeth 119
William 119
Terrell
William (Dr.) 122
William Eliza (Mrs.) 122, 123
Thacker
David 81
Theatt
John 17
Thomas
Ann 161, 163, 164
Diana 13
Drew 163
Evan 40
John 105
Nathaniel 50
Rhoda 96
Sarah 50
Thomas 105
William 35, 96, 162, 163
Thompson 127
Elizabeth 158
Grace 78
John 158, 159
Mary Pulliam 144
Rebecca 60
Samuel 158
Sarah 127
Thorpe
Martha 103
Rebecca 54
Simmons 54
Timothy 103
Thorpe
Mary 52, 54
Temperance 51
Timothy 51, 52
Threatt 27
Thrift
David 155
Sally 155
Susan 155
Thruston 15
Thwaite 19
Mary 21
Thweatt 32
Agnes 23-25
Alex 27, 28
Alexander 27
Alice 140
Allen 81
Amy 77, 171
Any Ann Goodwyn 76
Ann 22, 24, 29, 31, 32,
79, 167
Ann 23, 24, 72
Ann (Peterson) 26
Ann Hayes 138
Ann Stirling 31
Anne Weldon 138
Archibald 81, 138, 139,
140, 141
Archibald H. 81
Ariandne 81
Benjamin 31
Betty 77, 137
Boswell 171
Burwell 27-30
Burwell Green 29
Caroline 81
Catherine 71, 73, 80
Charles 29, 79, 81
Christian 24
Cornelia 31, 139
Cornelia Wayles 140
Daniel 71-74 .
David 32, 33, 73
Druury 22, 32-34
Dyce 75, 76
Edith 32, 138
Edward 23, 71-74, 78, 79
Elisha Barksdale 76
Eliza 31
Eliza F. 140
Eliza Frances 139
Elizabeth 22, 24, 26,
27, 29, 31, 32, 71,
72, 74, 78-81, 135-
137, 169

202
INDEX

Elizabeth N. 30
Elizabeth P. 137
Elizabeth W. 30
Ephraim 81
Etheldred 27
Fanny 77
Frances 23-25, 71, 72, 79, 80, 139
Frances E. 80
Frances Eliza 31
Frances S. 81
Francis 22
Frankie 32
Frederick 28
George 29, 71, 73, 78-81
George Cuthbert Gary 31
Giles 75-77
Grace 78, 79
Hannah 22, 70-73
Hardaway 78
Harmon 79
Hammond 79
Harwood 80
Henrietta 81
Henry 21-23, 29, 70-81, 154
Henry C. 75-77
Henry Coleman 22, 76
Isham Reese 75
James 10, 19-27, 29, 30, 32, 33, 70, 72-78, 80, 81, 135-141, 166, 168-171, 173
James W. 30
Jane 28, 29, 76-78, 136
Jane Parham 136
Jane R. 78
John 16, 20, 21, 23, 24, 27, 28, 32, 71, 73, 74, 76, 135-141, 166, 168-171, 173
John G. 81
John James 138, 167
John M. 30, 74
John Manson 29, 30
John Peterson 137
John W. 74
Joseph 79, 81
Judith 21-24, 32, 135, 136, 171, 173
Judith F. 31
Judith Peterson 136
Judy 31
Julia 139
Julia Ann 140
Katy 71-74, 78, 79
Levi Manning 74
Lively 72
Louisa 138, 140
Louisa 139
Lucretia 31, 79
Lucy 32, 77, 78, 138, 139
Lucy Claiborne 77
Lucy O. 32, 154
Lucy Osborne 140
Margaret 74
Martha 22, 24, 27-32, 72, 76, 79, 81, 136, 138, 140, 169-171
Martha A. 30
Martha A. T. 81
Martha T. 29, 81
Mary 21-23, 27-29, 31, 71-73, 77, 78, 80, 136, 138, 139, 167, 168, 171
Mary A. 168
Mary A.F.M. 30
Mary Amanda 138, 140, 167
Mary Ann 78
Mary E. 81, 139
Mary Eppes 139, 167, 168
Mary Harper 78
Mary Martin 138, 166
Matilda 139, 140
Michael 20
Mildred 78
Miles 22, 27, 28, 30, 32, 136, 140
Nancy 31, 75, 77, 80, 81
Nancy Green 142
Obedience 71, 74, 75
Patsy 81, 169
Patty 28, 29
Peter 75, 79, 80
Peter Booker 80
Petterson 136, 137
Peyton 80
Philip 29, 31
Philip B. (Dr.) 31
Priscilla 24, 29
Prudence 30, 31
Prudentia 31
Rebecca 29, 33, 80, 136, 137
Rhoda 81
Richard 139
Richard N. 142
Richard Noble 139-140
Robert B. 30
Sally 75, 76, 81
Sarah 27, 31, 76, 77, 79, 137, 141
Sarah G. 32
Sarah Green 138, 140, 141, 154
Sela 33
Sillas Allen 19
Stephen 79
Susan 138, 141, 142, 154
Susan Feild 140
Susann 77
Susanna 29, 76
Tabitha 137
Thomas 32, 73, 75, 76, 78, 80, 136-140
Thomas Branch 31
Virginia 140
Virginia Ann 138
Virginia J. 81
William 19, 22-24, 27, 29-34, 73, 75, 76, 79-81, 136, 169
William Allen 31
William Howard 80
William Wilkins 29
Williamson 33
Tillar 18, 53
Tilley 81
Tiller 131
Tilly 103
Tillman 102
Timm 102
Eliza 102
Jane 25
Mary 102
Roger 102
Sarah 102
Tabitha 102
William 102
Tilman 147
Tims 100
Tizzard 140
Augustus 140
Julia Ann 140
Tom 132
Tomkins 95
Chas. 95
Tomlinson 103
Ann 103
Mary 103
Rebeccah 103
Sary 103
Thomas 103
William 103
Tooke 100
Arthur 100
Cuzziah 100
Demsey 100
John 100
Joseph 100
Townes 41, 43, 46
William 41
Towns 104
Priscilla 104
Travis 116
Edward 116, 118
Traylor 21
Judith 21
William 21
Trezvant
Martha D. 68
Trimmer 143
Polly 143
Tucker 115
Berryman 114
Jane 130
John 155
John E. 130
Lewelling 130
Lucy 155
Mary A. 142
Martha Rebecca 142
Mary 130
Patsy C. 170
Priscilla 155
Sally 119, 124
Sterling H. 142
Thomas 155
Winifred 171
Tudor 144
Dolly 144
Henry 144
Turnbull 166
Eliza Jane 166
Turner 125, 126
Anne 125, 126
Benjamin 67
Bettie G. 67
Betsy D. 53
Birchett L. 53
Donaldson 168
Dorcas 51
Edmund 125, 126
Edmund F. 67
Eley 56
Elizabeth 125, 126
Elizabeth 53
Elizabeth K. 67
Etheldred 125
George 67
Green 53
Henry B. 54
James 82, 125, 126
John 82
John A. 151
John Blunt 137
Martha 33, 53, 67, 151
Mary 11, 54, 125, 126
Mary Ann 168
Mathew 148
Patience 53
Person 53
Polly 53
Priscilla 53
Simon 51, 53
Thomas 126
Wiley 56
William 125, 126
William T. 67
Zebulon K. 67
Twitty
John 86, 175, 177
Tyas
Richard 158
Tyler
Sarah 151
Tynes
Henry 58
Robert 55, 56
Tyree
Benjamin 180, 181
Tyson 26
Delethia 26
Tyus
Nancy 70
Umpry
Amey 144
Underwood
Susan 67
Upchurch
Ann 65
Burwell 64
Edith 64
Elizabeth 147
Harmon 64
James 64, 147
John 64
Myal 147
Selah 64
Urvin
Elizabeth 168
Mary 168
Nathaniel 168
Usery
John 40
Vaden
Page H. 157
Susan C. 157
203
INDEX

Vassar 143
Peter 143
Polly 143
Richard 143
Vaughan 119
Betsey 130
Frances 173
James 149
Jerusha 129
Jesse 130
John 129
Mary 119, 143, 149
Minerva 173
Rebecca 130
William 130, 143
Veale
Elizabeth 53
George 53
Venable
Mary "Polly" 50
Vernon
Thomas 86
Verser
Mary 77
William 77
Vick
Ann Eliza 153
Caroline V. 153
Elizabeth E. 69
George W. 69
Gilbert 69
Gilbert C. 69
Harbert 66
John 66
Martha Jane 153
Martha O. 69
Mary A. 153
Matthew 153
Patience 153
Rhoda A. 69
Sally C. 153
Sarah F. 69
Susannah K. 69
Vincin
Thomas 16
Vinsent
Sarah 106
Vinson
Thomas 18
Waddill
Noel 13
Wade 120
Adren 83
Armiger 96
Charlotte 120, 124
Christopher 96
Daniel 96
Edward 96
Elizabeth 96
Grissel 96
Hampton 177
John 83
Richard 96
Robert 96, 177
Wail
Joseph 12
Mary 11
Waille
Thomas 57
Walk
Ann 70
Thomas 70
Walke
Thomas 70
Walker
Alexander 148
David 85
Frances 148
Freeman 148
George 132
Rebecca Broadax 165
Robert 30, 79
Silvanaus 86
Tandy 86
Thomas Belfield 148
Walkup
James 85
Wall
Agnes 102
Ann 104
Burgess 104
Charles 104
David 99, 104
Drury 99
George 104, 106
James 102, 106
John 17, 104, 106
Lucy 102
Martha 104
Mary 99, 104, 106
Michael 102, 106
Robert 104
William 99
Wallace
Susanna 103
Waller 85
Benjamin C. 151
Dicy 130
Dolly 155
Elizabeth 130, 155
John 83, 84
Mary 130
Susanna 130
Temperance 151
William 155
Walton
Catherine 148
Elizabeth 99, 148
George 86, 148
Isaac Row 99, 148
John 148
Mary 148
Ward
Benjamin 120, 124
John 106
Joseph 176
Lucy 106
Mariah 120, 124
Mary 106
Richard 176
Timothy 106
Wade 106
Ware
Susanna 101
Warren
Allen 158
Etheldred (Ens.) 7
John (Jr.) 15
Robt. 134
Thomas 158
William 158
Willis 57
Watkins
Benjamin 31
Elizabeth 31
Jacob 114
John 11, 61
Martha 120, 124
Philip 19
Robert 120, 124
Watson
Henry W. 33
John 175
Mary 33
William 33
William Lucas 33
Weatherly
William 5, 7-9
Weatherspoon
David 133
Wm. 133
Weaver
Elizabeth 150
John 150
Judith S. 50
Webb
Ann 31
Solomon 68
Sylva 68
William E. 31
Wm. 134
Weeks
Miss 166
Weems
Eugenia A. 119, 122
Lock 122
Wm. Junius 119, 122
Weldon
Ann 167
Anne Hayes 138
Elizabeth 138
Sarah 48
William 138
Wells
Abram V. 157
Anderson 157
Daniel 134
Edwin 157
Hartwell 156
J. Alfred P. 156
J.M. 156
L.F. 156
Lucy 157
Margaret 156
Mary 157
Mary T. 156
Sally 156
Susan 156
William 16, 17
West
Robert 56
Westbrooke
David 52, 153
Dorcas 52
James 151
Joel 151
Lucy 151
Mary 153
Thomas H. 151
William B. 151
Westmoreland
Thomas 101
Wheat
Edward 23
Mary 23
William 23
Whit
Anne 23
Edward 23
Elizabeth 23
John 23
Mary 23
White
Archibald 5, 6, 8, 10
Mary 69
Mary M. 160
Mary W. 159
Walter 14
Whitehead
Ann V. 68
Whifield
Wilson 11
Whitmore
John 156
Martha 156
Sarah 156
Whittington
Frederick 102, 147
Howel 99
Howell 102, 147
John 99, 102, 147
Mary 99, 102, 147
William 99, 102
Whitworth
Eliza H. 171
Thomas 171
Wicks
Bartly 61
Wiles
Betsey 130
Freeman 130
Wiley 178
Wilkins 27
Anna Foster 141
Henry Lewis 141
John 175, 176
Martha 27
Matilda F. 166
Richard A. 166
Thomas 174, 177
William 176
Wilkinson
Jesse 3, 4
Jesse (Lt.) 10
Mills 5
William 5-8
Wilks
Betsey 65
Burwell 65
Frances 65
Henryetta 65
John 65
Joseph 65
Minah 65
Nancy 65
Sarah 65
Thomas 65
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>INDEX</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| Willie
  William 83 |
| Willis
  Augustine 150
  Elizabeth 150
  Francis 150
  John 148, 150
  John Sck. 12
  Lewis 150
  Mildred 148, 150
  Richard 150
  Sarah 150
  Thomas 6, 8 |
| Woodard
  Elizabeth 69
  Jesse 69 |
| Will
  Woodford 144
  Dolly 144
  Elizabeth 144
  Mary 144
  Mary Wrenn 144
  Polly 144 |
| Woodley
  John 11 |
| Woodroof
  Patty 66 |
| Woodson
  Jesse 134
  John 108, 110
  Miller 87, 88 |
| Woolridge
  Daniel 31
  Nancy 31 |
| Woolsey
  Anne 64 |
| Worrell
  Josiah 152
  Julia 152 |
| Worsham
  Ludwell 114, 115, 117, 118
  Sally 116, 118 |
| Wren
  Martha 31
  Wrench
  John 11 |
| Wrenn
  Bates 144
  Catharine 58
  Cisley 144
  Clarissa 144
  Dolly 144
  Elizabeth 144
  Henry 144
  James 144
  Jones 144
  Joseph 11
  Lucy 144
  Martha 144
  Mary 144
  Nancy 144
  Patsy 144
  Sarah 144 |
| Wright
  Archibald 110, 111
  Reuben (Jr.) 114
  Stephen 3, 4 |
| Wyatt
  Anthony 10 |
| Wyche
  Alse 102
  Anne 102
  Drury 102
  Elizabeth 33, 149
  Frances 106
  George 51, 102 |
| Young
  Aliza Ann 173
  Angelina 171-173
  Catherine 173
  Edward 172
  Elizabeth Ann 173
  Elizabeth Clements 173
  Elizabeth Williamson 172 |
|  | Frances 173
|  | Francis 10, 11, 172
|  | Hardaway 171-173 |
|  | Harriet Catherine 173
|  | Henry 171-173
|  | James 11, 134, 135, 171, 172 |
|  | James G. 173
|  | James Goodwyn 173 |
|  | Jno. 176 |
|  | John 84 |
|  | Judith 171-173 |
|  | Judith Peterson 173 |
|  | Kerenhapuch 172 |
|  | Lucy Osborne 173 |
|  | M. Cadet 85 |
|  | Martha 171, 172 |
|  | Martha Ann 172 |
|  | Mary Peterson 173 |
|  | Minerva 173 |
|  | N. 56, 57 |
|  | Nathaniel 56, 58 |
|  | Nathl. 57 |
|  | Robert 172 |
|  | Virginia Angelina 173 |
|  | Winifred Tucker 171-173 |
|  | Zollicoffer
  Ann 31 |

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Williams 155</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>A.N. 151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anne 69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Archer 155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Armita 152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burwell 68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caroline 151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caroline E. 69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catherine L. 152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles 102, 161</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christopher 102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dolly 155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwin N. 152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elijah J. 152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth 69, 150, 152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederick 150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah 153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James 83, 175, 177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James C. 152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jean 102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John 69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan 148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jones 102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaret 153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martha 30, 68, 152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martha R. 30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary 161</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary E.A. 156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Newman 30, 156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicholas L. 69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Penelope J. 152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard 153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roland 18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rolland [Rolling] 102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel 12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah 11, 69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seth 102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spratley 69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas 101, 102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William E. 152</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Williamson 156</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Burwell Brown 169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Wills 155</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>H. W. 58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry W. 57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martha 57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mills 11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mills F. 56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willis 155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clara 65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilson 155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. E. 167</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ben. 110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles 129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth 129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth Ann 159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goodh. 11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah 70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James 13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John 70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary 141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Elizabeth 167</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Polly 129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah Delk 159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thos. 135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William 159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winfree 155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann C. 128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac 128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary E. 128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wingo 155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Emily M. 130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miles R. 130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Polly 129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winston 155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deletha 26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James 26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wise 155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary 106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca 106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Withers 155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aggie 48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Witt 155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John (Jr.) 133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Womack 155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth 153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eveline B. 153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indiana S. 153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary 153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matthias B. 153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phada J. 153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William C. 153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Womack 178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Womwell 155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas 58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Womack 155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martha 103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wood 155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James 176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susan 156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William H. 156</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Wyche 155</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Alse 102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anne 102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drury 102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth 33, 149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frances 106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George 51, 102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry 102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leah 149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucy 102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peter 102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca 102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah 51</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Wynn 155</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Caroline 138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John 78, 138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John W. 156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary 155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary A. 156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca 155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert 155</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Yarbrough 155</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Richard 13</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Yates 155</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth 124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nancy 124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William 124</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Young 155</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Aliza Ann 173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Angelina 171-173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catherine 173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward 172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth Ann 173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth Clements 173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth Williamson 172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frances 173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis 10, 11, 172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hardaway 171-173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harriet Catherine 173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry 171-173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James 11, 134, 135, 171, 172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James G. 173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Goodwyn 173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jno. 176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John 84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Judith 171-173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Judith Peterson 173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kerenhapuch 172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucy Osborne 173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M. Cadet 85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martha 171, 172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martha Ann 172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Peterson 173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Minerva 173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N. 56, 57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel 56, 58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathl. 57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert 172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Virginia Angelina 173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winifred Tucker 171-173</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Zollicoffer 155</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ann 31</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>